

Save me 2

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 1●●

~~~

{Thando}

It's been two weeks and I've been locked up in this dark cold hut. I cried till I couldn't cry anymore.

Gaurd:Shut up!

Me:Please, please let me go please

Gaurd:If you could just cooperate ntokazi the chief will let you out

Me:Cooperate? You brought me here by force! This is kidnapping :( you guys burnt two innocent girls and you telling me to cooperate. Let me go! I'm warning you. My family will come after you!

He laughed at me leaving the food and water he had brought for me on the ground

Gaurd:My girl the sooner you accept you have been chosen the better everybody thinks you dead

Me:Bullshit nobody will believe it

He walked out and I heard him locking up.. Aarrggggg I hate this. I hate it

After Minenhle and I took the wrong turn we were just raided. I thought we were being robbed but no Minenhle was so relaxed throughout the whole ordeal. Those buff men walking out their car grabbing me as I screamed. Tears fell from my eyes as I remembered that day

<<<<<<

Me:Minenhle drive! They've got guns!! Drive

She just looked at me and laughed

Me:Minenhle!

I grabbed my phone attempting to call uncle Steve and that's when I was dragged out of the car by my hair and thrown into the back of their car as they took my belongings off. My earrings, hairband, bracelet

Me:\*screaming\*Help!! Help!! What are you doing!!!

My screams were overpowered by the screams of two young girls being dragged out the back of the black van parked on the other side of the road.

Girl:Help me help me!!

Gaurd:Shut up!

Minenhle walked to the car they put me in and got in the front turning around to look at me

Me:You sick! This was all part of you and your evil aunt's plan wasn't it!!

Minenhle:We doing this for you Thando

I heard a crash and that's when I saw my uncles car up in flames and a truck against it. My jaw dropped and fear crept in as I started banging against the car door and windows trying to get out. I was injected and passed out

>>>>

And well I woke up in here. I haven't seen Minenhle ever since the day they kidnapped me. Deep down inside I know everybody is looking for me there's no way they'll accept my sudden death just like that no! They should catch on that something is fishy is going on. As for my grandmother I really thought she was changing but hey the devil remains a devil! At first I wouldn't eat the food they'd bring me but I get hungry yeyi! Hunger don't play. I ate up the food the guard left with my dirty hands like my life depended on it. Nothing fancy just rice and a dry piece of chicken. I smelt terrible due to not having a bath in two weeks and if nature calls I have to do it in the hut I sleep in, who treats another human like this! But I'll find a way to escape this and get home. I will never agree to this madness of marrying this chief I've never met. Imagine eww!

I curled myself into a little ball, I was freezing cold trying to get some warmth in. The door opened and I closed my eyes thinking it's the guard coming to collect the tray

"Melothando"

Anger boiled up inside of me as I opened my eyes meeting hers

Me:You're a witch! You're a bloody witch!

Gran:Someday you will thank me for this. This is what your father would've wanted for you

Me:If this is what my father would've wanted for me than I'm glad he's dead!

She came up to me smacking me across the face

Gran: Don't you ever say that again!

Me:Or what you'll beat me up some more? Do your worst grandma ... Oh wait 18 years is a long time you've probably outdone yourself

She looked at me and spat on the ground

Me:Malume will find me and when he does you'll be sorry

Gran:(laughing) nobody will ever find you here. Now stop embarrassing the family and do your duties

Me:I will never agree to this foolish wedding

Gran:Oh trust me you will. We wouldn't want anything happening to your little drug addict boyfriend would we? Or his little sister on her way to creche? Do you really want their deaths on your conscious?

I looked at her in disbelief

Me:You are sicker than the devil.

Gran:You don't know a thing yet. Everybody thinks you dead back home so the sooner you make up you mind the sooner I get my money

She walked out and the door was locked again. She's probably bluffing she can't be capable of the threats she made.. A few seconds later it was unlocked

Me:If you coming back for round two then....

I trailed off as my eye's met my uncle's. I sprung up attacking him with a hug

Me:I knew you'd find me Malume! They faked everything I'll explain on our way out of here but we've got to leave now Malume there's guards and they have guns

I was pushing him but he stood firm

Me:Malume!

Lunga:Melothando calm down

Me:But Malume

Lunga:I know what's going on

I stopped pushing him and started moving back

Me:You mean all this time you knew I'm alive?

He kept quiet looking down

Me:Wait you were in on it Malume? You were in on this whole plan?

Lunga:Thando

Me:No! All this time you were pretending? All this time you were in on your evil mother's plan

Lunga:Melothando I was fulfilling my duty to the chief

Me:Is it possible for my family to hate me this much? Why don't you all just kill me

Tears streamed down my face. Tears of pain. Tears of disappointment. I can't believe my own uncle was in on all of this

Lunga:I'm sorry melothando. But you will receive the greatest treatment here. You'll be the chief's wife a queen

Me:The 199th wife! To an old bald man

Lunga:(chuckles) he's not old. .. Look MT I don't want to have to hurt Stevens family that man has been too good to me. Please just do this for the family

Me:Every single one of you guys are rotten! From my rapist father to you and your mother

I found myself on the ground from the slap my uncle had just given me

Lunga:You better watch what you say

Me:Steve will find me

Lunga:He doesn't chase ghosts. Now do this or Owethu is our first victim

He clicked his tongue and walked out.

Oh Lord what do I do now :'(

----

◀●Kgosi●▶

Every body clapped their hands as everyone told a story of how long they've been clean.. Every time they spoke I just zoned out I honestly don't know what I'm doing here because I don't have a drug problem. Steve found Owethu playing with a couple of pills she found in my room and blew a gasket booking me into rehab sessions... Yeah I pop some pills from time to time but that's only to help me deal with losing melothando. I looked down at the ring I got her, I carry it everywhere I go.

<<<

Thando:You soo crazy Kgosi stop it!

Continues tickling her

Me:If you don't want me to see those dimples I'll make you show them to me by force

Thando:Okay okay stooopppp! I'll smile I'll smile

>>>>

?:?:Would you like to say something Kgosi?

I snapped out of my thoughts

Me:Uhm excuse me?

?:?:Would you like to share your story with us

I looked around as everybody's eyes were glued on me. I don't have a problem!!

Me:No..

I stood up

Me:I don't have time for this

I walked out getting into the car and drove straight to the graveyard walking to Thando's grave and sat flat down on the ground next to it

Me:Hey...

Do you know the pain of speaking to somebody you know won't respond and never will? Somebody who's smile you'll never see again? Who's presence you'll never feel? It just made me weak

Me:Why did you have to allow me to love you so much. Why! Now you left me and I'm on my own!!! You completed me melothando. You! Nobody else. Everybody keeps telling me to carry on with my life. To move on. BUT HOW! How the fuck do I continue living when my reason for breathing died. Why does everybody I fucking care about die and leave me incomplete. First kganya now you! Why the hell do you do this!

I reached in my pocket and took out the ecstasy pills I bought earlier. I looked at them for a while and tossed them away in frustration

Me:Fuck look who I've become! I need you

I just let it all out. All the pain I've been subsiding with the drugs...

Me:(laughing) Remember when you pick pocketed me? Who knew that's where our journey would start. . Why did it have to end so soon

I felt a hand touch me and I looked back wiping my tears

Me:Monde?

Monde:Hey.. I heard about Thando I'm sorry

Me:It's okay man. I'm taking a day at a time

Monde:That's a good decision you made

I looked at him confused

Monde:Tossing the drugs away. That was a good decision

Me:I miss her

Monde:I know. But she's alright and will be alright she's in a better place. A place of opportunity and believe me when I say your paths will cross again

I looked at melothando's grave stone

Me:In another lifetime

\*silence\*

I turned around and monde had just disappeared. . That was weird o.O

Me:Monde?

I stood up looking around but he was nowhere to be found. I decided to just head home. . Before I start losing my mind

♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

- THANDO ♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 2●●

~~~

{Ntando Zweli Zulu (CHIEF)}

Guard:She won't cooperate Sir

Me:Then let her go back to where she comes from she clearly does not want to be here

Dad:You will do no such! She has been chosen and you will wed her

Me:Father I have more than enough wives to last me a lifetime

Dad:But no heir. Ntando I won't live forever I need to see my grandchildren

Me:I really don't understand why everyone is in such a hurry for me to have children. They will come in due time

I stood up walking out

Dad: Ntando! Ntando get back here

I walked out into the garden to clear my mind.

My name is Ntandoyethu Zweli Zulu,33 years of age and sole heir to the throne which was given to me a year ago by my father who couldn't fulfil his "chieftaincy duties due to him falling ill a few years back.He was diagnosed with cancer and we all thought it was the end of him but my father is a rock he stands strong and recovered. I am still reigning chief of eNkandla, and yes I really do have 18 wives but nothing special with any of them. You must be thinking 33 with 18 wives what the heck but yeah I was forced to marry my first wife Buhle at 15 we were both young and had to make our families happy. I hardly keep track with any of my wives money keeps them happy and occupied bloody gold diggers -\_- . My wives are not infertile, I am young with too much to do I am not ready for responsibility so after marrying Buhle I had a vasectomy , I'll get that reversed when I'm ready and find somebody worthy to carry the Zulu heir. Although Buhle and I have been together for a very long time we haven't fallen in love she's more of like a best friend to me than a wife always pushing me to do better in life. She has a boyfriend that I know of and really like he's a nice lad. My father might take the throne and it's responsibilities seriously but he takes education very seriously too. All my wives are very educated ranging from doctors to journalists to lawyers, they worship the ground I walk on and that's very irritating there's something about a woman who stands her ground that turns me on in so many ways but nope they too soft. I don't blame them I look damn good for 33 ;) had ladies throw themselves at me throughout varsity.. I am a double law graduate, I own a law firm as well which keeps me very busy another one of the reasons I'm not ready for a kid. I sat on the garden bench browsing through the case I've been working on I honestly don't have time to stress over a little girl who doesn't want to marry me, if I had everything my way I wouldn't marry her either but my father is so eager for a grandkid he throws every opportunist at me. I can see right through her money hungry grandmother,the way they've used Minenhle to milk me and my family



there's always an issue with them -\_- and I bet you once they convince the brat to marry me she'll probably milk me too. I already have to cover her fees to finish off school. She's probably going to be the only wife who is not educated and has a degree of some sort. Come to think of it she'll be the youngest. I really have to convince my dad to send her away before this whole lebola negotiations take place I can't marry a 18 year old honestly.

I carried on reading the case. Minenhle came over interrupting as she bowed before me

Me:Ungama (you may stand)

Minenhle:Bab'Zulu is there anything I can do for you? Tea? Coffee?

Me:Xha ngiyabonga ntombi but I'm all good

She bowed her head and walked away. Minenhle is the only obedient wife the rest bayazenzela nje not that I care.

I continued doing what I was doing and decided to take a walk around our complex... This place holds alot of memories I couldn't help but here the little brats cries as I walked passed the hut outside. Of all the places and rooms they could have locked her in they chose the hut? The hut we used for storage. They could have at least kept her in the cottage... I walked toward it as the gaurds stood greeting me

Me:Gents

Gaurds:Bab'Zulu

Me:Take her to the cottage

Gaurds:Kodwa nomzala bathe (But sir they said-)

Me:Manje!!! If she is going to be my wife might as well start treating her like the chiefs wife

They bowed and unlocked the door,I just walked away going back into the main house. I have my own place , nothing fancy just a bachelor penthouse, all my wives stay with my parents. Buhle is the only one allowed to come by whenever she wants to.

Ma:Zwe

That's the Queen of my heart the only woman I can love unconditionally

She's coloured, my father's parents strongly disapproved but hay love conquered♥ my father married 6 wives my mom included. My mom is the 5th wife. And well my mom is the only one who gave birth to a male which is me. I have a lot of sister's I honestly can't even keep track of them the same I can't keep track of my wives but I'm closest to Nomvuso the daughter to the youngest of my fathers wifes she's the 6th wife. My family is complicated as hell

Me:Mommy

Ma:Look at you. Everytime I see you, you just get more handsome

Me:Everytime I come here I'm getting married

Ma:Your father wants a grandchild so badly son

Me:Well ubaba must wait

I rolled my eye's and headed upstairs to my room grabbing my laptop and got some work done. Might as we do something constructive

---

{MELOTHANDO}

Ever hated the life you live to the extent that the only escape you see is suicide? I'm so tired of crying day in and out because it's not changing my situation. I sat in the hut staring at the blank wall with tears streaming down my face. I wish I was never born honestly. I was brought out into this world to suffer till I die :'(

The door opened and one of the guards walked in

Guard:Ntokazi masambe (Let's go)

Me:Angfuni (I don't want to)

Guard:Look it was the chiefs order to move you from here to somewhere more comfortable

Me:Well tell your oh so powerful majesty I don't want to!

Guard:Ntokazi I'm sorry

Me: Melothando! My name is melothando!

Gaurd:Well then melothando ngiya xolisa (I'm sorry)

Me:For what?

Guard:This!

He came closer picking me up and placing me on his shoulder. Mind you me these men are HUGE like humongous! Built like giants nje.

Me:(screaming) leave me alone leave meeeeeee

I was kicking my legs but he had his grip firm on me. As soon as we stepped out that hut I was amazed. I was expecting a farm with rural people but I was in paradise :o The garden. The house. The clear blue pool. Wow

Me:Where the hell am I! Let me go

Guard:You are at the chiefs home

Okay yeah it's a beautiful fancy place but it's not home. And when I say home I'm referring to uncle Steve and sis nomsa's place :( where there's love,warmth and Kgosi :( . Lord knows how much I miss him. He walked me to this fancy cottage house unlocked the door and placed me down.

Guard:The whole complex has guards who are armed. Ntokazi if you try-

Me:MELOTHANDO!

Guard:Melothando if you try anything. They will not hesitate to shoot. Now make yourself comfortable. Everything and anything you need is in here

He walked out locking the door. Great just great! I walked around looking for a bathroom. I found it and my heart literally jumped for joy I needed a bath as in yesterday. I poured some water and undressed getting in the water literally turned brown of the filth and dirt on my body. I know I said I won't cry anymore but I couldn't help but break down. Everything is just a mess. Who was I fooling? Kgosi will never find me as far as they are concerned I'm dead :( . I finished off my bath washing everything my hair included then got out wrapping myself in a towel. You'd swear a pig had just taken a bath. The way it was so filthy in there

my bath water literally had sand in it but hey I was sleeping on the ground for weeks. I brushed my teeth and cleaned up then walked out to the kitchen bumping into my dear cousin

Minenhle:Thando

Me:How could you let them do this? Why are you guys so evil? You drove me into a trap Minenhle!!!

Minenhle:I am sorry okay! But this is our life melothando. Do you think I was happy with this arrangements??? No so stop being a bloody baby and grow up. You're about to be a wife act like it

I chuckled in disbelief

Me:You have got some nerve! I will never accept this

Minenhle:You sing the same song everyday like you have a choice.

She threw an outfit on the couch

Minenhle:Our husband sent me to give you this. I'll take my leave

She clicked her tongue and walked out. I just walked away going to the bedroom throwing myself onto the bed.

I hate it here and I want to go home. This is not life. Being locked up like a prisoner :( I need to find a way to escape and find my way back to Kgosi

I noticed a telephone on the chest of drawers. Great! This is amazing. Okay I know Kgosi's number by head.. I went to the phone but it had absolutely no numbers. How the hell do you operate this I took it off it's stand and put it against my ear

Me:Hello? Hello?

A very lazy deep voice responded

"Ntando here.Can I help you? "

I hung up quickly with my heart beating out of my chest. I don't know who I just spoke to but it's definitely somebody who lives here. These phones must be connected to each other or something.

They going to know I'm trying to contact someone and who knows do what to me.  
Oh Lord I'm in soup

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 3••

~~~

{Ntando Zweli Zulu (CHIEF)}

Okay so the cottage phone is connected to the main house phone. This girl should thank her lucky stars I answered or else my dad will have her locked up in something worse than the little hut they kept her in. You try to make someone cozy they pull stunts. I took a shower got dressed in a shorts and tank top, then took my phone and walked out to the cottage. It's time I see this trouble maker.

Gaurd: Bab'Zulu

He bowed his head in respect

Me: Vula (open)

He did so and I walked in going straight to the room because that's the only place they keep the phones. There she was laying face down on the bed. Curly hair, fair long legs and a very petite yet sexy body. I couldn't see her face because of how she was laying but heck this is definitely a child. I cleared my throat and there was no response. Perfect! She's asleep I turned around and made my way out bumping into Minenhle who was making her way in.. She bowed as soon as she saw me (rolls eyes)

Me: Ungama (you may stand)

She did so

Minenhle:Baba I wasn't aware you are in here

Me:Just came to check on your troublesome cousin

Minenhle:Oh.

Me:I'll be on my way out now thank you

She was standing in front of the door

Minenhle:Oh I'm so sorry baba

She kept smiling instead of moving out of the way.

Me:Minenhle

Minenhle:Oh oh

She finally moved out the way and I made my way out and into the main house to my father...

Me:Dad we need to talk

Dad:I know so do we..Go on and speak first.

Me:I need to get back to my place and work. I'm needed, the case I'm working on is for a high profiled man in the government

Oh the bachelor penthouse I was telling you guys about is in La-Lucia still KZN.. Trust me when I decided to get a place I needed to be away from the wives,very far away. They all stay here with my father who occasionally books get aways for me and one of them to try out for children :/

Dad:Zweli you are the chief here. When are you planning on moving back this side

Me:Father I have a company to run. Cases to work on

Dad:You can't run away from your duties

Me:I'm not . I am here right now am I not? When I'm needed I do not make any excuses but I really need to go

Dad:What about your new wife?

Me : About that too. Dad she's young, very young send her back to where she came from

Dad:Unfortunately we cannot do that son

Me:Why not? It's not like we've never declined proposals before

My dad scratched on his head

Dad:Well that's kind of what I want to tell you son. They did not send the proposal I did.And I've already payed the bridal price she is your wife. All we need to do is have a traditional wedding ceremony

I couldn't believe what I was hearing

Me:This whole arrangement is Bullshit!

My dad stood up hovering over me

Dad:Boy I might be old but I will break every single bone in your body if you ever use that language and tone with me. Do you understand me?

Break me? Pssh he wishes (Don't tell him I said that though)

Dad:I SAID DO YOU UNDERSTAND ME NTANDOYETHU ZWELI ZULU!

Me:Yebo baba

Dad:Good. This girl is your wife and I expect a hier! You will wait until the whole traditional wedding ceremony this weekend is over then you free to live your life running away from your duties.

Me:May I leave?

Dad: Do whatever you see fit Ntandoyethu.

Me:Dad I just wish you guys wouldn't force everything on me

I stood up

Me:I'm 33 years old. I wish for once I could make my own decisions

Dad:Give me a grandchild son and you will do whatever your heart desires

I walked away getting into my car driving out. I needed some fresh air. To get away from this madness. I drove to the hospital to see my doctor. She's a very reliable doctor in her mid 50's

Me:Doc Sibiya

Dr.Sibiya:If it isn't our chief. Kunjani Ntandoyethu? (How are you?)

Me:I couldn't be better thanks Doc

Dr.Sibiya:So what can I do for my favourite patient?

Me:Uhm well (clears throat) Remember the vasectomy?

Dr.Sibiya:Yeah?

Me : I would love to have it reversed

Dr.Sibiya:Why now suddenly?

Me:I need to get one of these girls pregnant and live my life doc. My father just won't give up..By the time I'm 40 I'd have married all the women in KZN,you included

She chuckled.

Dr.S:(blushes) I certainly wouldn't mind

Me:(smirks) Now now doc are you flirting with me

She stood up closing her door

Dr:Maybe? Maybe not

Okay Dr.Sibiya and I have been intimate a couple of times.Nothing serious just fun she's married.She sat on the table in front of me

Dr:I'll book you in but I can't guarantee you'll reproduce. These things have permanent damages or complications

Me:Make things happen doc

I got up standing next to her and latched onto her hair,not too hard tilting her head to the side and sucked onto her neck for a while. My other hand travelling beneath her dress coming into contact with her very aroused bean



Me:You're soaking

Dr: only for you

We wasted no time getting down to business

----

{MELOTHANDO}

My uncle came by just to prove they meant the threats they made. He came showing me live footage of his guys following Owethu

Me:You're rotten Malume. You are rotten.

Lunga:One word and the very same accident you "died" in is the very same Owethu will die in

Me:Why are you guys doing this to me?

He dialed up a number on his phone

Lunga:Do it. She won't cooperate

?:Sure bozza

Me:Do what? Malume no?

Lunga:This is all your fault! Now Stevens family will lose everything

Me:Noooo! I'll do it. Please stop them I'll do it

Lunga:Charo call it off

?:But boss-

Lunga:Now!

He hung up and looked at me

Lunga:That's my girl. One day you'll thank me for this :)

Me:I will never thank you or your evil mother for anything. I hate you and I will hate you for as long as I live

He stood up

Lunga:Your wedding is in two days. I'll send Minenhle to assist you with picking out a dress. Represent the family well melothando

I said nothing and he walked out. Great just great..I'm getting married :( to an old man I've never even seen before.What kind of a husband fiance or whatever is he anyways >:( he can't even come introduce himself. I guess I just have to accept this as my life :( .. nobody is coming to rescue me :( its just me against the world all over again. It took me a while to build what I built with Kgosi. The love and deep genuine connection and now I lose my soulmate all for the sake of a sick arrangement. The thought of him moving on made me cringe, it made me sick! I don't want him to make anyone else feel how he made me feel. Is that selfish of me? His touch,his smile,his kiss that all belongs to me..

I just burst out in tears. Why does my life have to be like this? Why do I have to suffer this much? People my age are happy, they're living their lives to the fullest. And me? I'm being kidnapped and blackmailed into a marriage. What a life.. I had no strength or energy to do this but I got down on my knees and prayed

"God if this is your will then so be it. But if it is not, find a way to get me out of here. Help me Lord. I've lost all hope. Restore my strength father and guide me along this path. In Jesus name I pray amen"

I went to the kitchen opening up the fridge.They had all types of food but I just settled for an apple and watched tv

Minenhle came in a few minutes later with a catalogue of traditional wedding attires -\_-

Minenhle:Cuz Malume sent me

Me:Mmm I heard you'd be coming

Minenhle:Okay so we've got a lot to get ready

I just nodded staring blankly at the dresses she kept showing me

Minenhle:Relax okay? It's not as bad as you think it is. He doesn't really even stay here he's always busy with business and has his own place e'La Lucia. All he does is fulfil his responsibility he doesn't even notice that some of us have real feelings involved :(

She looked down with glassy eyes. Guy's I'm not evil but right now this girl could burn in front of me and I'd just watch her while drinking water. That's the type of resentment I feel towards my family. I don't think I can ever forgive any of them for what they've done to me

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

50+ comments by 14:30 I'll post another insert♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 4●●

~~~

{Ntando Zweli Zulu (CHIEF)}

-Day of the wedding-

Ma:Ntandoyethu Zweli Zulu!!

She walked over to the curtains opening them and letting the sun hit my face

Me:Mmm ma!

Ma:Ntando vuka!(wake up).. It's your wedding day

She started ululating and singing as I sat up yawning

Me:(sarcasticly) woopie I'm so happy

Mom:Come on baby don't be like this. Be happy

Me:For what ma? My millionth wedding? This is nothing new. Me marrying a girl I don't love

Mom:You will learn to love her

Me:Like I learnt to love Buhle and the village of girls I married?

Mom:You not giving yourself a chance to get to know them better

Me:Where do I even start? How do I get to know and share affection with all these women. You guys force these women on me mom. You force a 33 year old to do things your way

Mom:Son I know this isn't ideal but these poor girls did not ask to be married to you. Just like you they were forced

Me:Mxm

I got up

Mom:I'll get your attire ready

Me:Okay

I dragged my way into the shower. I've got to talk to Buhle about getting her pregnant. She's the only woman I trust I really don't know how her boyfriend will react to this but it's what has to be done. I get this vasectomy reversed 3 days from today. I wish I could stall this whole process till then but my father is so adamant on speeding everything up. I got undressed and walked into the shower. You know I never imagined I'd get married so many times.It's like a job instead of a happy experience. I got out the shower and wrapped my waist with a towel and walked out the bathroom (en suite) finding Minenhle and one of my other wives Thandeka? I think. Laying down the two piece traditional suit

Me:Morning

They both looked back at me and bowed

Me:You may stand

Tha:Bab'Zulu we've been sent in to help you prepare

Me:Mmm. You can start by getting me breakfast

Tha:Right away

She bowed and walked out. I started lotioning up and Minenhles eye's wondered all over me

Me:(clears throat) staring is rude

Minenhle:I apologise baba. Is there anything I can do?

Okay great! This is my opportunity to get rid of her

Me:Uhm yeah. You know...

Okay what excuse can I use????

Me:You know I don't like how Thandeka makes my breakfast

She looked at me confused

Minenhle:Thandeka?

Me:Ya. The one you were with just now

She burst out laughing

Minenhle:That's Nomzamo baba

O.o I'm embarrassed please don't look at me like that

Me:Yes yes I meant Nomzamo. Please go help her out

Minenhle:Right away. Uhm before I leave baba,I need money for the new module we getting

Minenhle is studying law,she's on her forth year

Me:I'll have that transferred to your account

Minenhle:Ngiyabonga baba (Thank you)

She walked out and I got dressed. Putting on our traditional Zulu attire. My mother walked in with a tray of food

Ma:Oh my. Don't you look handsome

I ran my hand over my head flexing

Me:I try I try

Ma:It's just these things.Ngathi intsila (looks like dirt)

She was talking about the tattoos

Me:Ah mama

Ma:Really. I don't see the point of drawing on your body

I turned around pointing at her name on the back of my shoulder

Me:This one is special

Ma:Mxm should have just carried my picture in your wallet instead of that nonsense

Me:Well this nonsense drives girls nuts

Ma:Girls of today are weird. Ongazo hlanyiswa intsila?

I burst out laughing.

Me:Ma ngixela ohambe tu (ma please leave)

Ma:Not until you've eaten

Me:Oh yeah I thought the wives are making breakfast

Ma:I told them I've got this

Me:Thanks ma

I got up kissing her right cheek and started eating. Here goes nothing, ANOTHER WEDDING!

----

{MELOTHANDO}

Everybody was fussing over me. One straightening my hair, the other doing my make up and another doing my nails. I was dead,a living corpse I just sat there staring blankly at everyone. This is supposed to be a special day for a girl but it's not. Everything inside me hoped this was a long dream and that I'd wake up with Kgosi laughing telling me I'm okay.

MakeUpLady:Hey hey don't cry :( you're ruining your make up

I didn't even realise I was crying

Hairlady: Myeke she's emotional. She is after all marrying Zweli! Girl I wish I was you

If only she knew that I wish I could trade parts with her. Anyone for that matter as long as I'm not me and I can get faaarr away from here. My grandmother came in singing joyful songs. The sight of that woman makes me sick

Gran: Woooooo look at you my baby you look beautiful. Your father would be proud

Every one joined in on praising me as she came taking my hand leading me to the bedroom. It's tradition for her to dress me since my mom is no more. I said nothing to her I just let her put on the attire. Then put on the traditional hat with the beaded veil covering my face

She moved back looking at me with the biggest grin on her face.

Gran: You look amazing

Me: Everything you've done. Everything you've put me through. ... Mark my words you will regret because karma ma.. karma is a bitch..

She just stared at me and smiled

Gran: Well good thing karma is coming when I'm loaded. Maybe I'll just buy it off

She laughed and headed for the door

Gran: Do us proud

She walked out and I yelled in frustration and some girl walked in. Very very beautiful she looked like a model

Her: Hey

Me: Hi

Her: Nomzamo

She stretched her hand out and I just looked at it

Me: Melothando

Nomz: I know girl. We'll I'm wife number 14 (chuckles) welcome to the family

Me:Thanks

Nomz: Don't worry girl he doesn't even love us. All he will do is try for a baby and if ungamithi (if you don't fall pregnant) he leaves you here to basically live your life

Me:So many wives and still no baby

Nomz:Ah if you ask me wena girl lo guy is the infertile one

I kinda laughed. Like I haven't laughed since I got here but what Zamo said makes sense. Imagine so many wives and no baby ah it's impossible every single one is infertile

Zamo:Wooo girl you have dimples.Umuhle maan

She took the hat off to look at me

"This is not the time to socialise, everyone is waiting for melothando"

That was Minenhle

Zamo:Awu yeke ukuba uptight gogo (stop being so uptight) Mo Ghel is the bride and the bride is always late

She put it back on

Minenhle:Let us go

Zamo:Go we coming

Minenhle:Nomzamo this is-

Zamo:Sister wife awume tu! Awume (just wait) I want to fix her make up -\_-

Minenhle : Mxm

She walked out and Zamo rolled her eye's

Zamo:Angimathande lo cuzzy nyana wakho (I don't like her)

Me:That makes the two of us

Zamo:She's such a suck up

The door opened again and a very beautiful curvacious lady walked in



Zamo:(whispers) What did I just say. Don't worry girl I've got your back.This is your soon to be mother in law

She bowed

Lady:Ungama Zamo (you may stand) give us space

Zamo:Yebo ma

She stood up and walked out. So much for having my back :o

She came sitting next to me. She looks young hay to be an old man's mother

Lady:Your cousin tells me you don't want to get married to my son

I didn't move or even look at her. She took my hand into hers

Lady:I raised my son to be a gentleman. He will take good care of you my darling. It's normal to be nervous and an arranged marriage is not ideal I know. But give this a chance

Me:I don't have any other choice now do I?

She kept quiet and looked down clearing her throat

Lady:You're very beautiful. Let's get going

I stood up and followed her out

Me:(silently) God this is your chance. Send down some lightning do something! Please before this happens. Before I Marry a man I do not love.Look we walking out the door send your storms

I heard something like a strong wind and smiled as we walked out. But it was just claps of woman gathered around to come see the new Zulu bride. The sun was shining as bright as could be and there was a trail of flowers leading to the car. I guess we not having the wedding here :( .. I couldn't breathe as I held back my tears. It's happening there's no Steve or Kgosi coming to save me. God is letting this happen

I walked slowly to the car,a very stylish black porsche as the women around chanted as I got in. My grandmother seated in front, my uncle driving and me no

mamazala (mother in law) at the back. Those Devils in front were so happy probably thinking "yes we finally getting rid of this piece of trash"

I was silent looking out the window at the hills and mountains just thinking. I don't know about what but just thinking and before I knew it we stopped at this breath taking beautiful lodge. This would've been so perfect if I was marrying Kgosi.

I walked out and took a deep breath as the make up lady came to touch up on my make up

Lunga:It's time

I tried with all I had to hold back the tears I was bottling up and nodded. I really am not being saved here

He walked with me and we got to the reception beautifully draped and decorated. Everything was on point and so many people gathered around. My eye's wondered around till it landed on him. My husband wearing Zulu gear with a spear in his hand. His big round black pot belly sticking out >\_< ... I repeat how the hell is his mother so beautiful and young. He looked the total opposite. I felt my tears burn down my cheeks this can't be happening. He smiled when his eye's met mine and walked towards me. "Okay God it's okay don't send a storm just kill me please. Let me fall down now and die"

He walked until he was right in front of us with his shining mpandlani >\_<

Him:Makoti! Such a beauty

Makoti? Does he mean like his wife or daughter in law

Him:Awu siyabonga (thank you) Lunga. Zweli will love her. Woza ntombi let us go he'll be here any minute

Okay he's not my husband #phew

He took my hand and we walked to the front

Him:Sit here my darling

Me:On the floor? O.o

Lunga:Yes. Show some respect!

I sat down as instructed and bowed my head. Suddenly the chanting got louder and I knew that must be him. I was told not to look up until he sits down so I didn't.

Do you know when you can just feel a strong presence? Yep I felt it

Zweli:Baba

Yep that's definitely the lazy deep voice I heard over the phone

HisDad:Son

Zweli:I'm assuming this is my wife

You'd swear he doesn't want to speak. That's how he sounds so slow yet so powerful

His dad patted on my back

Hisdad:Stand up my dear. Meet your husband

Okay breathe Melothando breathe!

I stood slowly my head still facing down. Maybe this is a whole set up . Maybe when I look up I'll see Kgosi. O slowly lifted my head and the first thing my eye's landed on were his abs okay this is a joke he is in top notch shape

Zweli:My face is up here

He already sounds so arrogant -\_-

I looked up at him.. wow is all that explained my reaction. Okay this guy is oozing like OOZING WALKING sex. My eye's immediately landed on his grayish blueish eye's so hypnotising!

Melothando snap out of this! This is a prank this guy must be a guard or something he's too young to be a chief

He brought out his hand

Him:Ntandoyethu Zweli Zulu,your husband

Oh my word it's not a prank. This is him

I shook it

Me:Melothando Hope Luthuli, your wife

Him:you mean Melothando Hope Zulu. My wife

He winked and smiled looking at the crowd of people behind us

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 5●●

~~~

{Ntando Zweli Zulu(CHIEF)}

I did what I do best :) pretend to be all happy about everything.She was beautiful yes,most definitely the most beautiful of the wives,her smile too but not for me.She's not my type at all I'm more into dark skinned slender girls.We had an exchange of rings and I could just tell her mind was far away throughout half the ceremony she had tears in her eye's.Another reason I don't do children -\_- they are mentally weak.We sat down on the table that had been set for us to eat. She had the fork in her hand just stabbing the lettuce and not eating

Me:Stop doing that

She looked at me then back at her plate and continued what she was doing

Me:Melothando!

I had my voice stern.

Thando:What Zweli? What do you want to eat it? It's my food is it not!

I clenched my jaws. This is just disrespect I'll sort her out later. I kept quiet and let her be.. My mom came over smiling from ear to ear

Ma:Aow bantu don't you guys just look perfect together

I smiled and so did Thando. No it's really beautiful

Thando:(clears throat) uh mama

Ma:Yes my darling

Thando:Can I take this off.

She pointed to the head gear she had on

Ma:Oh yes my dear

She took it off and ran her hand through her naturally long hair and let out a sigh

Ma:Beautiful

Me:Indeed

Wait did I just say that out loud. She looked at me and rolled her eye's

Ma:Come you two.It's time to have your first dance

Me:Ah ma? First dance at a traditional wedding?

Ma:Zweli get with the times

She chuckled as we got up..this is going to be as awkward as it can get. They put on an Anthony Hamilton song and chanted as I held her closely. She wiggled a bit showing discomfort

Me:Relax I don't bite

We stepped side to side just going with the flow of the music

Me>About what you did earlier

Her:Mmm?

Me:You will never call me by my name ever again. That is only for my parents to use. You will adress me as Baba or Bab'Zulu

Her:Excuse me

Me:You heard me and the next time I tell you to do something you do it! Don't ever argue or roll your eyes at me. I expect respect

Her:With all due respect ZWELI you are not my father I will never call you baba. My father is 6 feet underground and the man who deserves to be called baba thinks I'm dead. I did not marry you to tell me what I can and cannot do. There's a thin line between wanting respect and being controlling.

Me:Ar-

Her:Another thing ZWELI, you will not talk to me like you talking to a 6 year old child. I might be younger than you but I expect the same amount of respect you want back

The song ended and we stopped dancing

Me:You're testing my patience

Her:THEN SEND ME BACK HOME YOUR MAJESTY!

She said that out loud and everyone looked at us. She free'd herself from my grip and ran out. I hope she runs back to the hole she came from. Who the hell does she think she is? Some kind of princess? I'm doing her bloody family a favour by marrying her

Her grandmother stood up

Me:I'll go get her

She smiled nodding and sat back down. This little brat just embarrassed my family in front of the entire village.

Me:(chuckles) Guess we just had our first fight

The guests laughed and I walked out looking for her. I spotted her near the dam and walked towards her. She was crying out loud like she was letting go off some type of pain. My anger immediately subsided and I became worried

Me:Pull yourself together would you

Okay I'm not used to comforting crying women okay! I don't know what else to say

Thando:I don't want to be here Zweli! I don't want to marry you

Me:And I don't want to marry you but what choice do we have? Besides It's already too late we're married.

Thando:Look. Let me run away please let me go. You already have so many wives I doubt me running away would make a difference

Me:Are you crazy. Our entire village is filled with guards whome my father gives strict instructions concerning my wives

She stood up and looked at me with tears in her eye's then jumped into the ice cold dam. You've got to be kidding me, like honestly. I just stood there and realised she's not coming back up. I dived in and grabbed her pulling her out

Her:Leave me! Let me die!

I put her down and shook her

Me:Hope! Get a fucking grip. What the hell are you thinking huh? Look I'm sick of your childish tantrums! It's not even a damn day and I'm already sick and tired of you nxl

I grabbed her arm and dragged her to one of the rooms at the lodge calling her uncle who joined us shortly after

Lunga:Bab'Zulu

He bowed

Me: You may stand

He looked at his niece who was shivering. Her hair all curled up again

Lunga:Melothando? What happened

Me:Look your niece does not want to be with me and to be frank I don't want to be with her but I'm doing this for the kingdom! Talk some sense into her or just leave with her nxl

I walked out grabbing a towel and went back to the reception area joining the guests

Ma:What happened why are you wet?

Me : That spoilt brat jumped into the river

She chuckled

Me:There's nothing funny about this ma

Ma:I know. It's just cute how she's got you all worked up

Me:Ma she's disrespectful! And crazy

Ma:You've always wanted a fiesty woman now you complain when you get one

Me:No no no. This is not fiesty this is rude!

She laughed

Ma:You'll get used to it

Me:Nah this girl has got to go. I'll get grey hair before I'm even a father

Ma:Good luck convincing your father that

----

{MELOTHANDO}

Okay maybe jumping into the river was dramatic but I really don't want to be here :( my uncle was just going on and on making things worse

Lunga:Do you understand me Thando!

Me:Yes

Lunga:Good now you will fix yourself up and walk back in there with a smile on your face!

Me:Malume why don't you just kill me?

Lunga; What?

Me:Kill me because if you don't I'll do it myself

He smacked me leaving my cheek burning then took out an envelope with photo's in it. The first one was sis nomsa.. then Steve then Owethu and lastly Kgosi. He looked so thin :( I couldn't help but snatch it.



Lunga: Look carefully. Melothando if you by any means try to contact Kgosi and his family or anybody in Johannesburg for that matter I will not hesitate to kill them one by one and send you their parts in boxes are we clear?

Me: Why are you so ruthless? What did I ever do to you?

He took the photo's and lit them up throwing them into the bin as they burnt

Lunga: Don't try me or that won't be photo's. Get ready and come

He walked out and I just stared at the bin and the smoke coming from it

After a few minutes I stood up and just tied my hair up then wiped the make up off walking out. I was defeated I'm never escaping this

I made my way back to the reception sitting next to Zweli

Zweli: Glad your tantrum is over

I just rolled my eyes and looked at the girls who were dancing

Zweli: By the way you look good without all that make up

I faked a smile.... Before we knew it, it was time to go home. My grandmother and uncle bid farewell. Well at least one good thing is coming from this I never have to see those snakes ever again, I hope!

"Omakoti ngowethu (siyavuma) ongowethu ngempela (siyavuma) uzosi washela....."

Everyone sang and ululated as Zweli and I got into the car. He got into the drivers seat and I the passenger. I was really tired and I guess ended up falling asleep because I woke up being carried up the stairs by Zwe. Those eye's!!!

Me: Put me down

Him: As you wish

He put me down and continued walking up the stairs and I followed like a lost puppy.. We got to this huuuggeeee room. I walked in after him and he closed the door behind him

Zweli: I don't know how we going to work this out

Me:What?

Zweli:This whole arrangement. Okay look I am not going to have sex with you ever! You're not even a virgin. I can never offer you love or anything of that sort. I need you to live your life and let me live mine okay

Okay that's offensive but it's okay if it means not sleeping with him. I just nodded

Zweli:Uhm seeing that we have to share a room tonight. You can take the couch and I'll take the bed

Me:What? No no you'll take the couch and I the bed

Zweli:Melothando do you know who I am?

Me:Ntandoyethu Zweli Zulu, my husband who should treat me like a wife -\_- and take the couch

Zweli:Are you joking?

I didn't say anything just opened the drawers and found a nice baggy Tee. I went to the bathroom changing into it and he was already in the bed

Me:Mxm your mom told me you're a gentleman

Zweli:I'm not sleeping on the couch in my own room

Me:We'll neither am I

I got onto the bed but not in the blankets. My head facing the opposite direction

Zweli:Why are you so stubborn?

Me:Because my whole life I've been a walk over

Zweli:Is that why you pulled that stunt today

Me:I guess...

Zweli:Mmmmm. Well goodnight

I was about to say goodnight but he just farted and it smelt terrible

Me:Sies! You're such an asshole nxa!

I grabbed a pillow and a blanket walking to the couch. He was laughing as though he did something hilarious.

Me:Nxl bloody disgusting pig

Zweli:Enjoy your stay on the couch :p

I just raised my middle finger and closed myself. Then he says I'm childish nxl he clearly doesn't look in the mirror enough

Zweli:Goodnight wife

I just rolled my eye's and tried to make myself comfortable enough to fall asleep

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

I was not going to post today but you guys♡♡♡♡ ag man yall make me happy yaz. All em likes and comments plus 8k page likes♡ siyakhula thank you guys for the support

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 6●●

~~~

{Thando}

Do you know when you wake up and your whole body just hurts. These couches are not your comfortable butt hugging couches noooo! These are hard leather couches and I had to sleep on it all night tossing and turning while Zweli snored on the comfortable king sized bed mxm. I got up from the couch stretching my painful body then walked to the window opening the curtains and windows for fresh air. I'm not about to breathe last nights air in the morning

Zweli:(grunting)close the curtains

I ignored him and walked into the bathroom to take a shower, I needed it to loosen up my tensed up muscles. When I was done I walked out the shower and wrapped myself in a towel bumping into Zweli who was standing by the basin brushing his teeth

Me: You couldn't wait for me to finish up in here before barging in?

Zwe: Excuse you? Last time I checked this was MY bathroom

The way he emphasised on "my" -\_-

Me: Ag

Zwe: How did you sleep?

Me: What's it to you how I slept?

Zwe: You know what Melothando. It's nothing to me because I honestly don't care but I'm trying to be civil

Me: Well I didn't ask for your "civility"

I rolled my eye's and walked out the bathroom into the room and sat down on the couch.

Me: ZWELI!

He walked out the bathroom topless and stood by the door

Zwe: What?

Me: I don't have any clothes. What am I expected to wear?

Zwe: I don't know

Me: Could you be anymore useless

I could see him clenching his jaws as he came closer. Okay maybe I pushed it a bit too far. He grabbed me off the couch roughly then pinned me against the wall

Zwe: I'm sick! Sick and tired of your rudeness and childish behaviour! Just because I've let a few things slide doesn't mean you can start dancing around on my head! I am not your friend or one of the weak pathetic boyfriends you've

had!! You will guard what you say before you speak to me do you understand me!  
I will not be disrespected by an 18 year old child! I am the CHIEF!

He was so serious I was close to peeing on myself. I even had tears in my eyes

Zwe:I SAID ARE WE CLEAR MELOTHANDO!

Me:Ye.. yes

He loosened his grip on me

Zwe:Good! I will not repeat myself again nxl. And I meant what I said about you  
addressing me by my names. I am not your bloody friend

He moved away from me clicking his tongue and walked back into the bathroom  
closing the door and showered I guess because I heard it go on. I sat down on the  
bed shaking, This guy barely moves his mouth when he speaks but when he  
shouts at you he's voice holds so much authority and the way he stares at you tjo

There was a knock at the door so I got up opening. It was his mom and Minenhle

Me:Good morning ma

Ma:Good morning my dear

Minenhle:When you greet melothando you bow

Ma:No no it's okay Enhle she's not used to this things. You don't have to bow for  
me my darling.

She looked at me from head to toe

Ma:You look flustered ^\_^ I hope I'm not disturbing anything ;)

That wink was soooo damn awkward.. and I probably look flustered because of  
the whole scolding I got

Me:No no ma you not disturbing anything. Please come in

She walked in with Minenhle

Ma:Oh my why are there blankets on the sofa? Did my son sleep here?

Me:No ma he made me sleep there :(

Ma:WHAT! HE DID WHAT! NTANDOYETHU!!!!

Oh shit

Me;No no no ma it's okay I chose to

Ma: Don't lie to me child! Minenhle fold up those blankets

Minenhle:Right away mam

Zweli or should I say Bab'Zulu walked out of the bathroom dripping wet from the shower with nothing but a towel around his waist. His body is immaculate! He looked like he stepped straight out a magazine. Minenhle bowed

Minenhle:Baba

Zwe:You may stand

He looked at me then his mom

Zwe:So much noise this early in the morning what's going on?

Ma:How could you make melothando sleep on the couch!

He looked at me then his mom

Zwe:She said she's not comfortable sharing a bed with me

HAAAA the lies! I was sleeping on that bed but he chased me away with his dirty manners

Ma:And you decided to let her take the sofa while you sleep comfortably on the bed?

Yess mama yess!

Zwe:Ma

Ma:Hayi Zweli did I teach you this? Your father wants a hier and you here letting the child sleep on the sofa nxl.. Minenhle dear get melothando something to wear

Enhle:Okay mam

She bowed and walked out

Ma:Wena Zweli I'm highly disappointed in you. Sies! My own child treating women like this

She walked out and closed the door

Zweli:So now you ran to my mom dishing out our problems?

Me:I did not

Zwe:Oh so she smelt you slept on the couch?

Me:Zweli there was blankets on the couch and she asked me what's happening

Zwe:Again with the name! Have you heard how your cousin addresses me?

Me:Well I'm so sorry I'm not as perfect as she is

He came closer and hovered over me

Zwe:Again with the disrespect

He pinned me down onto the bed and got ontop of me. Mind you me this guy is in a towel

Me:Please get off me

He started nibbling on my ear

Me:Zweli!!

That was a whisper, what he was doing sent shivers down my spine. I was weak! Why the hell is my body betraying me. The nibbling turned into trails of wet kisses along my jaw line and neck his hands pinning mine above my head,I couldn't help but let a soft moan escape. His trail of kisses led to my lips and he seductively bit my lip I don't know why but I found myself latching onto his lips and him onto mine pulling them softly. Until he pulled back

Zwe:I meant it when I said I'm never having sex with you

He pecked my lips and got off me getting dressed. I just layed there out of shock and mostly guilt. How could I let him do that and enjoy it so much? I thought Kgosi is the only man who would ever affect my body in such a way. My man is out there losing weight grieving my loss and I'm letting this .. sexy,

yummy!.....Melothando snap out of it dammit! I'm letting this bigheaded  
bustard kiss me :(

He snapped his fingers getting me out my thoughts

Zwe:Stop day dreaming about me

Me: Don't flatter yourself! And don't ever touch me again!!

I got up the bed bursting into tears and ran into the bathroom locking it.

---

{ZWELI}

I honestly did not expect this girl to run into the bathroom and cry. I already told  
yall I'm terrible at comforting a crying woman. I knocked on the door and tried  
opening it but it was locked

Me:Melothando?

I swear I've been married so many times but non of my wives are so dramatic or  
get me worked up. They obedient and now I have to deal with this troublesome  
one

Me:Thando!

Thando:Go away Zweli

Me:Okay

What? I told you I'm bad at this

I continued getting dressed and she walked out

Me:Are you crying because I kissed you?

She looked down and nodded

Me:Are you crying because you liked it?

Thando:No!

Me;Then what's the problem?

Thando:Everything! You can't just kiss me Zweli I have a boyfriend



I knew it!

Me:Boyfriend?

Thando:Yes :(

Me:Am I not your husband?

She kept quiet

Me:Answer me am I not your husband?

Thando:You are

Me:Then don't ever mention or even try to tell me about your boyfriend

Minenhle walked in and I clicked my tongue walking out. My phone rang and it was Buhle. She's in Limpopo for the month she couldn't come to the wedding

Me:What?

Buhle:Haibo is that how you greet your first lady?

Me:I'm sorry. Hey B what's up?

Buhle:I should be asking you that question

Me:This new wife B. She's a handful

Buhle:Really?

Me:Yeah. She's disrespectful and throws tantrums. She's ungrateful! Right now she's crying telling me about her boyfriend like I'm her bloody therapist!

B:Wait.. it hasn't even been 24 hours

Me:exactly!

B:Are you jealous?

Me:Of what?

B:Her boyfriend?

Me:I don't even know the bloody punk why the hell would I be jealous?

B:Because I have a boyfriend and so do half of your other wives and you've never reacted the way you reacting now

Me:She didn't have to tell me about him!

B:We tell you about ours

Me:Look Buhle it's not the same

B:No no no! You're definitely jealous :v I have got to meet this girl like soon

Me:Mxm. Look there's something I need to discuss with you

B:About the new wife?

Me; No Buhle! Dammit not everything is about melothando!!

B:Relax relax I'm just joking

Me:You need to get here tomorrow the latest

B:But-

Me:I was not asking you Buhle it's an order

B:Yebo baba

Me:Good!

I hung up. Me? Jealous? Over a guy I've never even met naaahh. I don't even love the girl why the hell would I be jealous? I sat down in the lounge and waited for breakfast.. so many wives and at this time still no breakfast!

Me:Nomzamo! Minenhle! Melothando! Gracious! Ntombifuthi! Precious!

Okay that's how far I can go

Me:And the rest get down here right now!!!!!!!!!!

They came down the stairs and bowed

Except the brat. I looked at her wearing the ugliest dress ever! Her cousin definitely has something against her :v I wanted to laugh so bad but if I do these women are going to think I'm soft and start disrespecting me like she does.She looked back at me then down

Me:You may all stand

They did as told

Me:I'm married to a village of women who can't even make me breakfast?

I have no idea what the name of the wife that came forward is

?:Bab'Zulu it is custom that your newly wedded wife makes you breakfast the day after the wedding

Me:Melothondo? Are you listening to this

Thando:Yes your highness

The level of sarcasm in that statement

Me:Good. I expect a meal in the next 15 minutes.You may all leave

They did as told and all left,melothondo to the kitchen . I wonder if she can even make breakfast. It didn't even take her long before she walked back with a tray with a bowl of cereal in it placing it in front of me

Me:What the hell is this

Thando:Breakfast Zweli

Me:Cereal? Melothondo you going to feed me? A guy my size cereal?

Tha:No you going to be feeding yourself. And yes you asked for breakfast and you got breakfast but still you complaining. If you feel it's not good enough ayi bhuti natsi ikish (there's the kitchen)

Me:You know I really thought talking to you this morning would make you respect me more

Thando:You didn't talk you basically threatened me. I don't take threats well.

She was doing it again! Getting me all worked up

Me:Mxm you useless. Eat your cornflakes

I got up from the couch and went into the kitchen dishing up leftover food from last night. I don't even know how to use the microwave so I struggled until Nomzamo came to my rescue then bowed

Me:Thank you dear you may stand

She looked at me all shocked

Me:Is there a problem?

Zamo:No baba. It's just that I've never seen you in here

Me:(chuckles) there's a first time for everything right

Zamo:Indeed

I Smiled and walked back into the main lounge she was eating her cereal

T:See not so hard

Me:Your days are numbered

T:Whatever

Me:With your ugly dress

Okay I think I offended her because she kept quiet.

T:You know what-

I spoke to early -\_-

T:Whether my dress is ugly or not it doesn't concern you

Me:It does have you seen how good the others look?

T:To impress you. I have nobody to impress my man is far away and you could NEVER amount to the man he is or take his place...Ever!

She stood up and walked upstairs.

----

◀●Kgosi●▶

Me:My name is Kgosi and I've been clean for two weeks

Everybody clapped as I took a deep breath

Me:I lost people who we're very important to me. My father, my twin brother and my girlfriend. I blamed myself for the death of all of them and resorted to using drugs. I used them as an escape and I admit that I've got a problem

I let out a sigh and sat back down

Coach:Very good Kgosi. The first step to recovery is always admitting that you have a problem. We're very proud that you've been clean for two weeks it's a great achievement

I smiled and listened to the entire teaching about the dangers of drugs. After my session I walked out to find Cleo waiting for me. She's been back from Cape Town and has been there for me every step of the way. We not dating she's just there for me as a friend and I'm really grateful that she pitches up Everytime I feel like I'm drowning. I've been diagnosed with depression and she's been keeping me afloat like she did when I lost Kganya and my dad

Me:Cleo :)

C:Hay. How did it go?

Me:It went great thank you

C:I'm really proud of you for taking charge of your life

She gave me a hug

C:I would hate to lose you to drugs m you're stronger than this okay? You're stronger than any situation you face. Now come let's go get some ice cream

Me:Ice cream?

C:Yes to celebrate your 2 weeks of cleanliness

She's been keeping track♥ :( I nodded and we got into her car driving to Mc'Desserts

♡♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

- Thando ♥

(FOR THOSE WANTING KGOSI'S POVS :v )

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 7●●

~~~

{Ntando Zweli}

If I hear about melothando's boyfriend one more time I swear I'm going to lose my mind. I refuse to be compared to a mere peasant! I am Zweli Zulu!

My dad walked into the lounge while I was still eating

Dad:Ntandoyethu :)

Me:Taima

Dad:How are you finding your new wife?

Me: disrespectful! She doesn't think that she's talking to the chief ye Nkandla. On top of that she keeps on comparing me to her boyfriend back in Jozi. I don't know why you chose a girl from the city

Dad:She's new to this boy. Give her time to adjust to everything. She'll forget all about that city boys

Me:Baba she doesn't want to be here. Why don't we just send her away

Dad:Ntandoyethu

Me:Baba please. I know what you about to say

Dad:Son fulfil my one wish please

Me>About what we spoke about. I really need to get to La Lucia soon

Dad:When?

Me;Well Buhle is coming around probably by tomorrow. So maybe during the weekend

Dad:And disappear again neglecting your duties

Me:Dad it's my law firm we talking about. I need to be there to make sure everything runs smoothly. Handle major deals and cases

Dad:Okay

Okay? Wow my dad never agrees to anything

Me:Okay? As in it's okay?

Dad:Yes Ntandoyethu but on one condition

Me:Anything :D

Dad:You take your new wife and any one of the other wives along with you

Me:Say what? Dad is this some kind of joke?

Dad:Am I laughing?

Me:Hayi hayi hayi Taima (dad) I can't do that

Dad:Why not?They are your wives are they not?

Me:But-

Dad:No buts Zweli it's either that or you stay right here e'nkandla Ntando

Me:Dad-

Dad:No! I'm tired of you running away from every single one of your responsibilities maan

He stood up and walked away from me. Great just great! He's most definitely right I'm running away from responsibility the responsibility of thousands of wives! Now I have to leave with two of them. The sooner I get the reversal of my vasectomy done the sooner I can get Buhle pregnant and get this old man off my case. He's so traditional it's no joke. I finished off breakfast or should I say yesterday's left overs and went up to my room. Better I reply to my emails to pass time while I'm here. I walked in and found the Mrs on my bed staring at the ceiling

Me:You do know this was your room only for the night. Please get out

Thando:And go where?

Me:Hope you're in a palace full of unoccupied rooms

Thando:Mmm

She says mmm but she's not moving

Me:Anytime soon would be good?

Thando:How did I get to this?

Me:What?

Thando:This? How did I get to this. I'm in a foreign place. Married to a man married to everybody who's everybody. I don't have any friends no family nothing!

Me:You have Minenhle? She's family isn't she?

Thando:No she's a snake

She let out a sigh

Thando:But I wouldn't expect you to understand. You've probably had everything easy in life

I shrugged getting my laptop

Me:So my dad wants me to leave with you

Thando:And go where?

Me:La Lucia.Please disagree when you're requested to leave

Thando:And why would I do that?

I gave her a serious face

Me:Leaving with you would be a pain

Thando:Oh please

She turned facing the side of the bed I sat on. I never noticed she took that dress off till now. She had one of my tank tops and shorts on



Me:Woah Woah woah. You disrespect me. You compare me to your boyfriend and now you wearing my clothes?

Thando:You insulted me Zweli

Me:Melothando why are you in my clothes!

Thando:You said I looked ugly :( and I don't have any clothes

She pulled a little puppy face. I hate it! I hate how women disrespect you then pull cute little faces when you angry

I got up and got my car keys

Me:Come!

Thando:Where are we going?

Me:Shopping. I hate people snooping around in my things wearing MY DAMN CLOTHES.

Thando:Are you angry?

Is she really asking me that

Me:No melothando. I'm very happy that you went through my things without my permission

Thando:I'm sorry

Wait? Am I hearing properly? Did she just apologise

Me:You really frustrate me. You won't see the others doing this

Thando:Zweli I said sorry kanti ufunani? (What more do you want?)

Me:Just get up let's go

She did and walked towards me with my slippers on

Me:You have got to be kidding me. I'm being punked right? Where are the hidden cameras

Thando:I don't have shoe's either. Besides these are comfortable

Me:I know! Because they mine!

Thando:Yho hah.ah ngizwile bo (I heard) it's your shoe's okay. Are we leaving? Or do you want to continue pointing out everything that's yours

Me:Let's just go nxl

We walked out to the car together. I've got to compliment that even though I'm very very angry my clothes look really good on her. We got into my grey porsche with a gaurd of course who followed us in a different car...

Me:So wife tell me about yourself

Thando:What would you like to know your majesty

Me:How come you never went to school?

She looked down

Thando:Long story. KZN is a beautiful place

Me:Very

Thando:It's a pity I'm being forced to live here

Me:We don't always get what we want in life

Thando:That's true

Me:So you've never been anywhere out of Joburg your whole life?

Thando:I've been to Cape Town. But not to enjoy the sight. I've never really been anywhere my whole life. This year was just a year of breaking through

Me:I see. What were you doing in Cape Town?

Thando:My boyf-.. Well someone close to me was hospitalised

Me:It's okay you can say it you boyfriend

I rolled my eye's

Thando:Yeah

Me:Tell me about this boyfriend of yours

Thando:He's a really good guy :( loved me when nobody could love me

Me:And your parents?

Thando:\*sigh\* They both died before I could meet them

Damn. That's sad

Me:Did you get a chance to see the ocean? In Cape Town?

Thando:You ask alot of questions

Me:I'm trying to figure out the root of your rotten behaviour

Her jaw dropped

Thando:Oh wow. To answer your question. No I didn't

She put the radio on

Thando:Eeeekkkkk my song

I rolled my eye's. Psssh girls I kept driving as she sung along with the song

Thando:"Telling everybody you're mine and I like it and I really hope you don't mind I can't fight it. I know you know I cannot hide it cause I am so excited that I finally decided on you. Just to spend another perfect day with you, wana lay with you spend the night with you then spend my life with you alright (alright alright) yeah you heard me right. I'll go everywhere you go"

Okay she can sing

Me:Hmm you not completely useless

Thando:What's that supposed to mean?

Me:That "Baby while we're young we should just have fun. We should just do what we want and tell everyone that we fell inlove with each other ooo that we found the one in one another.. Telling everybody you're mine and I like it"

She looked at me

Me:What?

Thando:You a Jhene Aiko fan!?

Me:That's my girl yo

Thando:Wow. I guess you're not thaaaaaaaat bad

I flexed with my hand over my head

Me:Not bad? Nah baby girl I'm the shit ;)

Thando:Ahh I take that back you're as bad as it gets

I wanted to respond but my favourite track started playing on the radio and guess what? Thando and I started singing it together at the same time

Us:"I'm upset! 50 thousand on my head is disrespect. So offended that I had to double check"

Me:OUCH WHAT THE FUCK!

She was pinching me

Thando:Five colours!

Me:Melothando did you go to crèche?

She pinched harder

Me:Okay okay! Geez. Uhm pink,red,purple, black and uhm

I know my colours but this girls nails were digging deep

Me:Uhm blue

She let go and started laughing..I stared at her serious for a while but ended up laughing aswell

Me:You're weird! I'm 33 for heaven's sake

Thando:Live a little mkhulu.

Who is this girl and why is she having this effect on me?

----

{MELOTHANDO}

Okay I've got to admit being out of that palace was very much needed. It helped me get my mind off everything for a little while and hay brother Zee was being a great sport. And guzzzz he listens to Jhene Aiko :( and Drake!!! I will never stop

saying this DRAKE IS LIFE AND ANYBODY THAT LISTENS TO DRAKE IS THE BIZZNESSS

Zwe:You've got a beautiful smile

I held my chest gasping for air

Me:It that a compliment? From someone who called me ugly an hour ago

Zwe:I didn't say you ugly I said your dress was ugly. Mxm you know what nevermind I said anything you very ungrateful

Me:Eh ungrateful for pointing out facts?

Zwe:Mxm

Me:Hayi Zweli for a 33 year old you have 5 year old mood swings

Zwe:Look who's talking. The queen of mood swings!

Me:Ayayaya. Ai whatever. How long till we get to the mall? Is it in China?

Zwe:Just be patient

He rolled his eye's at me. That's a ugly habit of his I've picked up.I just put the volume up keeping quiet and we continued our way to the mall in silence. This mall must be hella special because wow we taking years to get to it. I have a bad habit of falling asleep in the car if we take too long to get to where we going, he shook me

Zwe:We here

I opened my eye's and we weren't at the mall but I was greeted by a marvellous view of the ocean

Me:Oh my word!

Zwe:Since you couldn't see it in Cape Town, I brought you here

Me:Zweli

Zwe:A thank you would be great

Me:Thank you.Thank you so much but..

Zwe:Ah you always have something to complain about

Me:No no I'm grateful. You didn't have to do this

Zwe:I haven't been here in a while too. So no sweat

Me:Do I look okay?

I'm wearing men's clothing for heavens sake. He stared at me for a while

Zwe:You look perfect

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

Let's see if I can get 80+ plus comments before 14:30 aaaaaannndddddd you know the deal I'll post another♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 8●●

~~~

{Thando}

I left the slippers in the car and he left his shoes in the car aswell as we took a stroll along the beach finding a spot to sit watching the sun set. Yes that's how long we took to get here!

Me:This is really beautiful the view of the ocean and the sun setting

Zwe:My dad used to bring me down here all the time as a kid... Before everything revolved around the "seat" you know sometimes I wish I could live a normal life like a normal person. Make my own decisions but I can't.

Me:Story of my life. I've been controlled from birth. Never had anything easy. No happy memories at all. Sometimes I wonder how life would've turned out for me if my mother was still alive

Zwe:Mind me asking how she passed away?

Me:She died in prison after being arrested for several counts of murder

Zwe: Damn!

Me:Yup I know. I grew up with so much resentment towards her until I heard about her side of the story. My mom was strong and did not tolerate Bullshit. She murdered her uncle and aunt for killing her mom and raping her. And well my dad for raping her too..

I waved my arms in the air

Me:And that's how I was conceived as rape and she still kept me

I don't know why I felt so comfortable opening up to Zweli after knowing him for just a day o.O ... Telling him that opened up a deep wound within and tears started rolling down my face as he put his arm around me pulling me into his embrace

Zwe:Please don't cry. You're incredibly strong aswell. Don't dwell on the past but make the most of your future. I think you're very brave I psst look at the way you talk to me? You demand respect and always carry your point out. You're going to be great someday

Me:I wish I believed in myself as much as everybody

He just kept quiet for a little while

Zwe:Do you want to call him?

Me:Who?

Zwe:Your boyfriend?

Me:Uhm.. You. . You'd let me?

Zwe:Yeah.. I'll put it on private for you

He handed me his phone

Me:Thank you so much Zweli!! Thank you so so much

He just nodded and walked away to the car.I had tears in my eye's as I excitedly dialed his number and it rang.

Kgosi:Private number hello?

His voice! This is my Kgosi!!!

Kgosi:Hello??

I wanted to respond but I remembered my uncles words

" Melothando if you by any means try to contact Kgosi and his family or anybody in Johannesburg for that matter I will not hesitate to kill them one by one and send you their parts in boxes are we clear?"

My tears just wouldn't stop flowing down my face

?:Who's it?

Kgosi:I don't know. I think someone is playing a joke or dialed me up by accident

?:Well hang up babe..

Babe? That was a female voice and she's calling Kgosi babe? My heart just shattered. What did I expect? I am dead to everyone I just did not expect him to move on so soon. I hung up and put the phone next to me and just cried letting it all out feeling strong arms wrap themselves around me. I buried myself in his chest and continued

Zwe:Everytime I see you, you're crying

Me:He(hiccup)m..moved on

Zwe:How?

Me:I don't (hiccup) know but he's with somebody else. He (hiccup) forgot all about me Zweli

Zwe:Look anybody who forgets about you would be a damn fool! Don't get so worked up you don't look attractive at all when you cry. You sound like a dieng goat



:o

Me:Excuse me?

Zwe:There we go.That's my girl. You've got to attack life the same way you attack me whenever I say something that offends you

I chuckled

Zwe:Much better flaunt your dimples girl

Me:Thank you again for bringing me here

Zwe:Stop thanking me you're being weird

Me:Mxm you don't deserve my gratuity you know

Zwe:Yeah yeah whatever

We got up and walked towards the water. It was dark now and there was a cold breeze

Zwe:Okay this is how far we can go. We wouldn't want to mess with mother nature right now

He grabbed my hand and we went to the car getting in. The guard ayi he doesn't have a life shem. He also got into a different car following us as we drove off

Zwe:Hungry?

I nodded and we stopped by a petrol station with a couple of take away stores

Zwe:What do you feel like?

Me:A burger would be nice

Zwe:Right away

He got out of the car and into steers. I needed to use the restroom,when I walked in I could see the girl taking his order openly flirting with him -\_- and he was actually entertaining it mxm. I changed direction and headed to them

Me:Babe

He turned to look at me and so did the waitress

Me:Your mom just called. The kids miss you.How far is our order

I said that flashing my ring. Don't get it twisted I'm not jealous or anything but these thirsty hoe's gotta know their place.

She gave him a slip all dissapointed and we walked to a table sitting down

Zwe:You pulling stunts now? You don't have a limit do you?

Me:You had no right flirting with that girl in front of me. I'm your wife

Zwe:Yet you call your bloody boyfriend infront of me? Am I not your husband?

I kept quiet

Zwe:What you can't speak now? Before you call me out check your damn self!

He looked so pissed off as he slid the slip to me

Zwe:I'll be in the car you'll wait for our order. I don't want the whole world seeing how my wife disrespects me. I don't know how you did things in Joburg but we do things differently around here

He walked away and I felt bad. Really really bad :( . Sometimes I take things a little too far.But why is he also getting so worked up over this? Does he want this waitress? I went to the toilet which was where I was initially going and did my deed. Washed my hands and walked back where they were already calling my order. The waitress who was flirting with Zweli was really uncomfortable as she handed it over then turned around

Me:Excuse me

Her:Uhm if it's about your husband I'm-

Me:No no. Look I was being forward he's not really my husband.And well his kind of mad at me

Her:Ohhh..kaay?

Me:So I was wondering if I could like get your number seeing that he really likes you

Her face lit up

Her:He likes me??

Me:Looks like it

Okay now I was jealous...I don't even know why :(

She wrote her name and number down on a serviette

Me:Thanks a mil girl

Her:Please make sure he calls ne mngani

Woah bitch please just because I'm asking for her number for MY husband she's calling me mngani? Told yall this hoe was thirsty. I just smiled taking everything and walking to the car

Me:Are we going to eat in the car?

Zwe:I lost my appetite,you can eat

Okay I don't know Zweli so well but I could tell he was being cold

Me:Tjo okay

He turned the ignition on and we drove away while I ate. So much for having a good day :(

-----

{Ntando Zweli}

I don't know why I was feeling the way I was feeling towards Thando. She doesn't even try so hard to impress me yet hell she doesn't even try at all but here I am impressed. I gave her my phone in hopes that she'd turn down the offer of calling her boyfriend but she didn't which shows me whatever this feeling is that I'm feeling towards her has got to die soon. As for what she did at steers? Unacceptable she can't do that..I looked at her digging into that food like there's tomorrow

Thando:Mmm before I forget

Me: Don't talk with your mouth full

She rolled her eyes handing me a serviette

Me:What am I supposed to do with this?

Thando:It's your new girlfriends number

I looked at her confused

Thando:That girl from steers

Me:So now you're hitting on people on my behalf?

Thando:Ah Zweli I was trying to make it up to you seeing that you angry

Me:Stop meddling in my life

Thando:Am I not supposed to do that as your wife?

Me:This whole wedding and marriage was for show!You mean nothing to me and will never mean anything to me

Thando:I already knew that but thanks for pointing it out. I'm trying to apologise here but you going on like you breathe flavoured air

Me:Just shut up

Thando:Fine!

She kept quiet and so did I. She always falls asleep so that's what happened. We got to the house around 22:00pm and I shook her

Me:Melothando

Thando:Mmm?

Me:Wake up we're home

Thando:Mmmm

She wasn't moving

Me : Thando!!

Silence....great now I have to carry her annoying ass into the house,I got her out the car carrying her into the house bridal style..my mom was in the lounge with Minenhle

Ma:Zweli where do you come from

She stood up and saw me carrying T and smiled

Ma:Ncaaw get her to bed son.Nibuyaphi (where are you two from?)

Me:The beach.Excuse me I'll come back down let me get her to bed

Ma:Okay

I walked up with Minenhle behind me. Got to me room and put her in bed tucking her in

Minenhle:Baba

I turned to look at her

Me:You may stand. What's wrong?

Minenhle:Nothing I just thought I should let you know I've prepared a room for melothando

Me:Okay I'll let her know when she gets up

Minenhle:Okay

Me:is there anything else?

Minenhle:You know baba it would be really nice if you thought about taking the rest of us out too

Me:I'm always busy

Minenhle:I know baba but-.. you know what it's okay baba I'll get your dinner

Me:No it's okay I'm not hungry

She bowed and walked out..weird. She never complains :/ I walked downstairs to go join my mom in the lounge

Me:Mumzo

I wrapped my arms around her and kissed her forehead sitting next to her

Ma:Wow when last did I get one of those from you

Me:You know I love you forever

Ma:I know. How was your day with her?

Me:Oh well it was okay nothing special

Ma:Are you falling inlove with her?

I laughed like really laughed

Me:Who falls inlove in a day mama?

Ma:Anything is possible. You've never taken any of the others out

Me:It wasn't my intention to take her there. She had my clothes on and I wanted to get her a couple of things but ended up talking about the ocean and hay we ended up there. Besides mama you guys brought me a girl who's heart is already taken by someone else

Ma:You know son when I married your father he was also taken

Me:But he could love you in return. Because his heart was with you too. In this case hers is at the other side of the country

Ma:You really like her don't you?

Me:I don't know. I've never had my authority challenged before. I guess I'm attracted to her strong will but it can never be more I have too much happening in my life right now

Ma:It will all work out. Your father tells me you leaving next week

My mom hates it when I leave.I'm her only child and I guess she still see's me as a child

Me:Yeah work work work

Ma:I wish you could stay longer,spend more time with me

Me:I'll take you on a holiday when everything settles down mama and we can spend all the time you want together

Ma:Speaking of holidays are you not taking Melothando on honeymoon?

Me:(chuckles)You really like this girl don't you ma?

Ma: of course I do. She had you jump in the river on your wedding

Me:(laughing)Well no ma I'm not taking her on honeymoon

Ma:Why?

Me:Haibo I never took any of the others on a honeymoon what's so special about her. Besides this whole outing today made Minenhle jealous

Ma:Minenhle?

Me:Yeah she came telling me "it would be really nice if you thought about taking the rest of us out too"

Mom:Ayi suka jealousy is eating her up. Wena take your wife out

Me:(laughing) you go on like she's the only wife

I got up

Me:Let me get some rest mama. I love you

Ma:I love you too boy

Boy? Parents are weird.. I went back to the room and found T sitting up

Me:I thought you sleeping

Thando:I was..

Me:Mhm

Thando:You still upset?

Me:For what?

Thando:You know calling my boyfriend and the whole thing at the restaurant with the waitress I didn't mean to disrespect you

Me:It's okay

I sat on the bed opening my laptop checking emails

Thando:Just like that?

Me:Just like that what?

Thando:It's okay?

Me:I don't know what else you want me to say

Thando:Tjo okay. And thanks for the day I really enjoyed myself

Me:No sweat

I put the laptop off and switched off the light getting into the blankets. She turned facing the other way

T:Well goodnight Zwe

Me:Night night Melo

She snuggled up closer to me. Her whole bum was on my crotch and my breathing was accelerating. I am a man after all

Me:Melothando!

Her:Hmm?

Me:Mind creating a little bit of distance?

Her:Ayi akuna space Zweli (there's no space)I can't create any distance. Stop poking me I thought you didn't find me attractive

Me:I don't

She shook her bum a little and that just got me more excited

Me:Shit. Is this payback for last night?

Thando:I don't know what you talking about

Me:Mxm

I took my pillow and one blanket. She immediately stretched out all over the bed

Thando:Enjoy your stay on the couch boo

Me:You really don't respect me nxl

I threw her with the pillow and walked out to one of the guest rooms getting some proper sleep. After jerking myself off -\_-

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡



- THANDO ♥

You guys are amazing thank you♥♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 9●●

~~~

{Ntando Zweli}

I was woken up by someone softly shaking me

Me:\*yawns\* Mmmmm

I opened my eyes to be met by Buhle

Me:You're here :)

Buhle:I didn't have much of a choice seeing that I was commanded here

Me:Yeah

Buhle:I looked for you in your room and bumped into the new madame. Seems like a nice girl

I got out of bed stretching

Me:Yeah she stole my room that one

Buhle:And you let her?

Me:What can I say? I'm a gentleman ;)

Buhle:Wena? Bhut'Zwe a gentleman? We both know how you are when it comes to your things

I hope you guys can see that even my first wife respects me. She calls me "Bhut'Zwe" not just Zweli like she's falling off a tree

Me:Come on B I've always been a gentleman..

She chuckled getting onto my bed

Buhle:I was totally right! You're into this one

Me:Not even!

Buhle:Well then she must be something special if she made you leave your room and have you borrow her your phone

Me:Borrow her my phone?

Is she talking about yesterday? How did she know

Buhle:Yeah she's busy with it as we speak

Me:She's doing what??!!

That's it! First she goes through my clothes..wears them,takes over my bed having me in a guest room and now she's busy with my phone!! Am I being tested? She's probably calling that boy. With my phone!!!! I walked into the room and she really was busy with it. Taking selfies,she had a brown jeans and black half top or whatever you call it on

Me:Melothando!

I think I startled her because she definitely was not expecting me

Me:What the hell are you doing with my phone?

Thando: I.. well you see I

Me:I what Melothando? What!

My blood was actually boiling. Nobody touches my phone that is a major invasion of privacy

Thando:Well Nomzamo brought me this to wear and your phone kept flashing. I didn't answer it though I swear I just took it and took a few pictures

Me:You need to grow up! I'm not going to repeat myself again do you understand me? Don't ever touch what does not belong to you without permission!

Thando:I'm sorry

Me:Fvck I don't know if I married a bloody wife or child who needs to be told what to do and what not to do

Thando:Zweli I said I'm sorry

I just grabbed my phone clicking my tongue and walked out to the balcony. I don't have a password on my phone because nobody dare touches it but now I have to deal with this uurg! I checked the call records to see if she didn't make any calls of which she didn't before I called Dr Sibiya to confirm tomorrow's appointment for the reversal

Doc:Lover boy

Me:Hey doc how are you?

Doc:All good. New wife keeping you busy?

Me:Why do you ask?

Doc:Well you know you're irresistible

Me:Are you flirting with me dear doc (smirks)

Doc:Do you blame me Zulu

Me:With my sex game, definitely not

Doc: Don't get too cocky now Mr

Me:How can I not when I leave you wanting more

Doc:(chuckles)Well to what do I owe the pleasure Mr Zulu

Me:Just wanted to confirm tomorrow's appointment

Doc:Don't worry you booked. Your appointment is at 10

Me:Thanks Doc

Doc:Can't wait to see you Mr Zulu

Me:Can't wait to see you either sexy

Doc:(chuckles)Ain't you just naughty. See you tomorrow

Me:See you

I hung up and Thando was behind me.YOU HAVE GOT TO BE KIDDING ME!

Thando:Mmmm are you sleeping with your doctor?

Me:Why are you eaves dropping?

Thando:Are you?

Me:That is none of your business

Thando:You are arnt you? What appointment do you have with her?

Me:I'm not going to repeat myself! Stay out of my business!

Thando:Ai okay Ntandoyethu

I left her there and went outside to the lapa and just sat. Am I really really ready for a kid? While just chilling going through my phone I found the pictures she was busy taking with my phone and found myself smiling. Not because she's beautiful but because she's brave. Who takes another person's phone and just starts taking pictures? One picture specifically caught my eye,she had her nose scrunched and was pouting with her curly hair up in her face so natural I think I like it ^\_^

I decided to call one of my friends he's a private investigator and has been working for my company for the past few years this guy has helped me crack many cases and bring down the biggest fish. It rang and he answered

Robin:Sho boss?

He calls himself Robin Hood, don't ask me why

Me:Rob I need a favour

Robin:Anything for you boss,you name it I'll find it

Me:I knew you were my guy. Listen I need information on a Kgosi Molefe. I need you to tell me what he's about, who his with, what he does everything

Robin:Sho bozza that shouldn't be a problem

Me:Good.When you done with that I need you to get me information on the Luthuli family, every dealing they do and everyone they come into contact with

Robin:I'm on it

Me:Thanks Robin

I hung up placing my phone on the mini tables we have outside

?:Hmmm now you doing investigations on her family?

These women and eaves dropping!!!

Me:It's really rude to listen in on other people's conversations

Buhle:I know ngiyxolisa bhuti (I'm sorry) it was unintentional

Me:It's cool. So what's new in my wifes life? How is Siphos?

She blushed. Siphos is her boyfriend

Buhle:We good ^\_^ perfect

Me:So he didn't have a problem with you coming here?

Buhle:You know Siphos only has a problem with your father not you

Me:Good stuff

Buhle:So why did you want me back here so urgently?

Me:How do I put this..

Buhle:What?

Me:I need you to carry my first born for me

She burst out in laughter until she realised I'm serious

Buhle:Wait? You serious?

Me:I don't have time to joke around

Buhle:How? I mean like..You.. you know?

Me:I'm having it reversed

Buhle:Is that even possible?

Me:I pay doctor Sibiyas alot of money to make things possible

Buhle:Bhut'Zwe you know I'm with Siphos

Me:So?

Buhle:carrying another man's child?

Me:It seems like you've forgotten your responsibilities and duties as a wife.

Buhle:Bhut'Zwe with all due respect, I've never had to be a wife to you. Bhuti this will jeopardise my relationship with Sipho bhuti please ask someone else

Me:I'm not negotiating this Buhle. Eintlik when I get friendly you guys take advantage of it

Buhle:Bu-

Me:I AM DONE HAVING THIS CONVERSATION BUHLE!

I roared

Me:And tell Siphon you'll be away for a while. My father asked me to take Thando and one of you with me to La Lucia

Buhle:(bows) Baba what about school?

Me:You've been distance learning from Limpopo right?

Buhle:Yes but-

Me:Buhle you may stand I'm done having this conversation

She stood and walked away.. I need to find melothando a college in La Lucia before we go there. We've already gotten her grades from her previous school and she's doing good so it shouldn't be a problem getting her into a good college

---

◀●Kgosi●▶

I woke up and Cleo was besides me. Don't think too far nothing happened she's been a great support system always by my side. Maybe she wants a relationship but I'm not fully ready to move on from Thando I loved her.. I honestly think her death affected Steve more than it affected me. He hasn't stopped trying to trace what led to the accident. Why melothando and her cousin took the wrong off ramp. He's obsessed with trying to figure out what happened he refuses to believe she's gone and it's taking a major toll on his relationship with my mother. She even moved out to go stay with my grandmother until Steve gets his priorities straight

Cleo:Morning. What's got you thinking so hard?

Me:Just thinking about my mom

Cleo:Dont worry babe she'll come back. Your dad just needs to deal with this and mourn Thando she was like a daughter to him after all

Me:Yeah.

She put her leg over mine and I removed it real quick

Me:Let's go have breakfast

Cleo:Yeah I'm starrrviiinngggg

We got out of bed and walked downstairs. Steve was watching TV

Me:Pops

He turned around to look at us. He's really let himself go. He looks drunk and like he hasn't taken a bath in ages

Steve:Kgosi

Cleo:Good morning uncle Steve

Steve:You slept here?

She nodded

Steve:It hasn't even been a month and already you making moves on him

Me:Pops

Steve:No this is very cheap of her

Cleo:Maybe I should leave

Me:Cleo-

Cleo:No it's okay Kgosi. I'll call you

Me:I'll drop you off

Steve:Good riddance

I looked at him and shook my head walking out with Cleo

Me:I'm really sorry about that

Cleo:No need to apologise Kgosi. I totally understand where his coming from

Me:You're a really good person you know that

Cleo:Best believe that Mr. Come on take me home I need to bath

I chucked and we got into the car leaving

Cleo:Did the private number call back

Me:Nope it was a once off

Cleo:Hmm

---

{MELOTHANDO}

This place is huge but borriiinnggggg as hell. The only place I could actually enjoy being at was the garden. I noticed Zweli and the new girl who I'm guessing is also a wife because she came looking for him this morning arguing.. it looked serious because she stormed off to my direction bumping into me

Me:Sorry

She looked at me from head to toe

?:Next time watch where you walk

Me:Excuse me?

?:You heard me nxl

She pushed me further out the way

Nomzamo:Yho you don't have to be rude about it

I don't know where she showed up from

Buhle:Stay out of what doesn't concern you

Zamo:Shame that boyfriend of yours fucked the manners out of you I see

Buhle:Nomzamo I'm warning you stay the fuck out of my way



She walked away mumbling under her breath

Me:Thanks. You didn't have to

Zamo:If you keep quiet moghel these girls will walk all over you. Don't let them think it's okay to disrespect you

Me:Yeah. Thanks again for the outfit

Zamo:No stress you rocking it. I'd love to have a chat but I've got to get to work I'm late

Me:Wow you work?

Zamo:Part time. CIAO CIAO

She walked away waving at Zweli who was staring at the both of us. I walked towards him

Me:You still mad at me?

Zwe:Why do I have a feeling you going to ask me this question everyday?

Me:Ai. You always overreacting so I have to

He chuckled

Zwe:Me? I'm the one who overreacts?

Me:Yeah I mean like for example yesterday. You ran to another room because you couldn't handle the pressure of sleeping in the same bed as me

Zwe:Let's not go there

Me:Not until you admit you find me attractive

Zwe:(chuckles) You do know I was thinking about that waitress last night

Me: :o

Zwe: Two Zweli Zero Thando

He said that in a commentary voice

Me:Are we having a competition now?

He came closer to me running his hand through my hair then whispered into my ear

Zwe:Whatever you want it to be

I don't know but just breathing in his scent sent me over the edge...My eyelids dropped with him still too close breathing warm air down my neck

Me:We on

It took all I had to say that

Zwe:Good luck

He let go off my hair and moved back

Me:I don't need luck..Because when I'm done with you,boy you'll believe God is a woman

I turned around walking away shaking my bootay then turned around to find him staring

Me:1 Thando 2 Zweli.. \*smirks\* watch this space boy

He chuckled on disbelief and I continued my way back into the house

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 10●●

~~~

{Thando}

Zweli is honestly childish as fuck and the only reason I'm enjoying my stay here. He makes things easier to accept. He just threw me into the pool and pushed his

score up to 3:1 and that's not fair because I can't swim! He noticed and sent one of the guards to get me out. I swear furious is an understatement to what I was feeling

Zwe:(laughing)You seriously can't swim

I'm dripping wet,almost died,shivering from the cold and he's standing there laughing at me? Wow

Me:Fuck you!!!

Zwe:Wow this reminds me of when you jumped into the river (laughs)

He looked at me seeing how serious and close to tears I was and stopped laughing actually looking concerned

Zwe:Are you crying? Okay maybe I took it too far I'm sorry

Me:Maybe? Maybe you took it a little too far? This is the only thing I have to wear and you threw me into the bloody pool

I was shouting at him with tears rolling down my face

Zwe:I'm sorry Ma'Zulu I honestly am

Me:Whatever Zweli

I pushed him out of the way walking to the house

Zwe:(shouting from the pool)It's still 3:1 right?

Is he serious right now! Urg!

I walked in bumping into his father. Now here's a man that scares me. I froze I didn't know whether to bow,dance or jump up and down

Zwe'sDad:Makoti

I bowed my head and looked at him

Me:Uhm...

What the hell do I call him???

Zwe'sDad:What happened to you? You are soaking wet and the sun is shining outside

Me:Uh B..Baba,uhm Zwe-

Zwe:She fell into the pool by accident

I looked back and he's standing behind me with a grin I just want to slap off. Such lies! If I wasn't so afraid of his father I'd tell him I was thrown into the pool and almost died

Zwe'sDad:Hawu is that why you crying?

Duuh I almost died!

Zwe:Yeah she can't swim

Zwe'sDad:Shame. Go dry yourself Makoti, put something warm on so you don't catch a cold. Ntandoyethu I need to talk to you

I nodded and walked up the stairs bumping into Minenhle who seems to have been listening to whatever was happening downstairs. I just walked past her going to the room to get this wet clothes off but she followed for Lord knows what

Me:What is it?

Minenhle:That's Zweli's room

Me:Yeah so?

Minenhle:I have a room prepared for you downstairs

Me:Okay

I said that walking into Zweli's room and still she follows me in. What now!

Me:Minenhle are you going to follow me around or are you going to get whatever the hell it is that is on your chest off?

Minenhle:I just told you I've got a room prepared for you downstairs.

Me:And I heard you. I'll go when I want to

Minenhle: You do know you not the only wife right Melothando. Some of us would also like to share a room with him

Me: Damn Minenhle if you want to share a bed with him so badly I'll tell him to come to your room. If you don't mind I would love to get changed, unless you want to chill in her and wait for your husband

Minenhle: I will do just that

She made her way to the couch and sat on it. I rolled my eye's

Minenhle: You think you better than all of us here ne?

Me: What the hell is your problem Minenhle? What!

Minenhle: You! He doesn't even take notice of us because you always up in his face melothando. Everytime I need to speak to my husband you there. His my husband for heaven's sake

Me: Well news flash Minenhle I didn't even want this but you and your evil aunt planned this for me right? Deal with it Minenhle

I left her there and went into the bathroom closing the door. I took a shower once nje because I was getting cold and my skin was getting dry. I turned on the water and let it run down my body. Minenhle has some nerve! I left the love of my life back in Joburg who I can't even speak to because of my uncle. I'm letting him move on and think I'm dead all because of them then she tells me the crap she tells me. It hurts knowing I can never be with Kgosi because I'm someone's wife, one of many wives if I may add but here I am trying to make the most of it. I don't cooperate it's a problem, I cooperate it's still a problem what the fuck do they want from me. I got out the shower drying my hair and body with a towel, put some of Zweli's body lotion on then wrapped myself in a towel and went back into the room

Me: You still here

Minenhle: I'm not going anywhere

Me: Suit yourself.

I sat on the chair in front of the mirror and started brushing the knots out my hair. Curly hair is a problem :( Miss madam kept mumbling under her breath giving me dirty looks so I turned around to look at her

Me: Is there a problem Minenhle? Honestly you starting to work on my nerves

Minenhle: I don't know what's so difficult in going to your own room

Me: Why are you so keen on sending me to that room? Did your aunt tell you to bomb me?

Minenhle: Oh don't flatter yourself our world doesn't revolve around you

Me: Seems like it does

Minenhle: You such a brat

The door opened, she should thank the Lord it opened because things were going to get physical if she opened that mouth one more time.. Zweli walked in looking at us

Zwe: What's going on?

Minenhle stood bowing then started crying. I rolled my eye's because bitch damn dramatic! Why the hell is she crying -\_-

Zwe: Stand up Minenhle

She did so and started crying louder

Zweli: What is going on in here?

He was frighteningly serious

Minenhle: \*Sniffs\* I just \*sniffs\* I just wanted to talk to Melothando but (cries)

Me: Oh you've got to be fucking kidding me

Zweli shot me a death stare

Me: You seriously can't be buying th-

Zwe: Silence! Speak Minenhle

Wow did he just cut me off? I rolled my eyes again. He seriously can't be buying Minenhle's act even a 5 year old would see she's faking this

Minenhle:She just started attacking me. Telling me about \*sniffs\* how I ruined her life bringing her here :(

Zwe:Is that true Melothando?

Me:She did ruin my life! But I did not attack her she's the one who keeps following me like someone who wants to bewitch me telling me to go use the room she prepared for me

Zwe:And you attacked her for that? For telling you to go use another room?

Me:Are you seriously asking me that? You know what nevermind I'll leave if you want me gone so bad

Zwe:Melothando-

I didn't listen to whatever the hell he was saying I got up grabbing a T-shirt from his closet and walked out. Minenhle with a smug look and her face.. I found an empty room checking the closets just to make sure it's not another one of his wife's room. It was empty and very nice so I just closed the door and sat on the bed letting out a sigh. I'm home sick :( ... I miss the support system I had when I stayed with Sis Nomsa :(

-----

{Ntandoyethu Zweli Zulu}

Melothando is by far the most dramatic woman in this world. I wasn't even done talking and she storms out... I stood there in shock because I told her how I feel about her taking my clothes and she still does that. She took a one of a kind "BlueTech" designer t-shirt, what am I going to do with this girl. Minenhle stood there looking at me with a smile

Minenhle:Thank you for standing up for me baba

Me:What are you trying to achieve here?

Minenhle:I.. I don't follow Baba

Me:Did I not tell you I will tell melothando her room is ready?

Minenhle:You did but I-

Me:But I what? Who gave you the right to give orders on my behalf?

Minenhle:Baba she-

Me:Answer my question Minenhle!

She looked down

Minenhle:Nobody

Me:So what is your vendetta against your cousin? Don't think I haven't picked up the bad blood between you two

Minenhle:Baba I just wanted to spend a little time with you,you are always with Melothando

I looked at her in utter shock

Me:Have you ever wanted to spend time with me before she got here?

She looked down

Me:Exactly. So what makes you want to spend time with me now?

Minenhle:I've always wanted to spend time with you baba but you wouldn't give me the time of day. I love you but you just don't see it

If I was drinking water or juice I'd have choked on it

Me:What? You what?

Minenhle:I love you Bab'Zulu

Me:Minenhle on the night we got married what did I tell you?

Minenhle:That you would never love me or anybody else in this house besides your mother

Me: I'm glad you got that part

Minenhle:I know you can't love me all I'm asking is that you spend time with me like you do with Thando

Me:Minenhle jealousy is pathetic.Please leave my room



She looked at me then walked out. What the hell! Now all of the sudden after 2 years of being her she's telling me of spending time with me! She better get over whatever feelings she has and fast

?:Penny for your thoughts

I turned and found mumzo standing at the door

Me:"wife problems"

Ma:Which one

Me:You know ma I always pictured myself with one woman I'd love and cherish but here I am with a bunch of jealous women

Ma:Make the most of the situation

Me:How ma?When a new wife is being forced on me every time I blink

Ma:I wish things could've been done differently but you're the only-

Me:Heir to the throne yeah I know I know. I guess I have to accept and adjust.To what do I owe the pleasure mumzo?

Mom:I wanted to give melothando this,where is she

It was a gown

Me:One of the other rooms. She was in "dramatic"mode

Ma:(laughs) Let me go and give this to her

Me:No!

She was walking towards the door and stopped looking at me

Ma:Aibo yini manje? (what's going on? )

Me:Leave it ma,I'll go give it to her

Ma:Hehe young love

She handed me the gown laughing

Me:Love? Nah mama

Ma:You'll tell her dinner is ready too

Me:Sure

I went Thando hunting and found her in one of the rooms crying with my designer T on :/

Me:Ah I knew you'd be crying

She looked at me then rolled her eye's

Thando:Get out Zweli!

---

{MELOTHANDO}

He has some nerve! To come in my room and tell me "Ah I knew you'd be crying" obviously I'm going to be crying what the hell do you expect when you choose my cousin over me!

Zwe:I'm sorry madam

Me:Is that all?

Zwe:My mom said to give you this and to tell you that dinner is ready

He put a long blue silk gown next to me and I sat up because he was staring at my thighs as they were some piece of meat

Me:If that is all please leave

He started laughing and I was as serious as a heart attack,I stood up walking to the door opening it waiting for him to leave

Zwe:YOU SO DRAMATIC

He stood up walking towards me and closed the door pinning me against it his body pressing onto mine

Zwe:It makes you so fucking sexy

I stood there frozen, Everytime Zweli comes this close I lose my mind and all senses.He tilted my face upwards with his finger staring deep into my eye's, one could get lost and never be found in Zweli's eyes they're beautiful.I couldn't

breathe as he sent all types of chills down my body,my stomach feeling all sorts of weird I found myself biting the corner of my mouth

"Don't do that" He said breathing hot air onto my face

Me:"What?" I whispered back

Zwe:Bite your lip like that while staring at me. You're turning me on

He pinned me further against the door pressing his hard on onto my noefie

Me:Zweli

I moaned

Zwe:Mmm?

He grunted

Me:We should go to dinner

Zwe:Fuck that

He brought his lips closer to mine latching onto them.Lord why am I doing this? Why am I feeling these butterflies in my stomach and most importantly why am I not stopping him!! He kissed me and I kissed him back,the chemistry between us was undeniable. He lifted me not breaking the kiss and walked towards the bed laying me down parting my legs with his knee

Zwe:You not wearing any panties?

Me:I can't do this Zweli

I attempted to push him away but he's strong and overpowered me going down separating my folds with his tongue. I gasped for air releasing a moan,he slid a finger in moving it back and forth sucking on my clit sending me overboard. I could feel myself building up getting close to an orgasm and he stopped

Zwe:You still mad at me

I needed him to go on. I needed to release

Me:No..please

Zwe:I'm forgiven

I nodded and he stood up walking towards the door

Zwe:That's four Zweli one Thando. Come to dinner ayt?

He walked out and I felt like crying.Fuck Zweli!!! Kgaaa

♡♡

♡♡♡♡

-Thando ♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 11●●

~~~

{Thando}

Who the hell leaves a lady hanging like that? I was honestly upset mostly because of guilt. Am I cheating on Kgosi? I mean Zweli is my husband right? Ag who am I kidding I'm definitely cheating >\_< .. I put the gown on and went to the dining room, my jaw almost dropped because damn there's a lot of new faces here. Full House at it's best I don't even know where to sit

Zwe'sDad:Aow Makoti come sit here

I looked on over at him pointing at a vacant chair next to him that I sat on..

Everyone was staring me down ask me why I don't know

Zwe'sDad:I guess we can all get started on dinner

They had supper layed out on the table like a buffet.. I waited for everyone to finish serve themselves. Zweli came standing behind me

Zwe:You not eating?

Me:Leave me alone

Zwe:I thought you no more angry

Really? Mxm

Me:Okay

Zwe:You want me to finish off what I started?We could always excuse ourselves from dinner.I'd rather eat you out then have this dry chicken

Wow just a few minutes ago he walked out on me denying me pleasure for this dry chicken so he can forget ever touching me in the way he did today ever again!

Me:I'll pass

Zwe:Ooo so hostile

Me:Zweli fuck off

We were whispering and I was getting really annoyed,his father looked at us

Zwe'sDad:Everything okay?

Zwe:Thando was just telling me how sick she is and needs to lie down

Me: Don't lie! I didn't say that

His dad laughed

Zwe'sDad:Why are you lying Ntando? Want your wife all to yourself already?

Zwe:Something like that

I looked across the humongous table every one quiet listening to us and I can tell you I was getting a few nasty stares and a couple of "aaw how cutes",I even began getting uncomfortable I really didn't feel at home

Zwe'sDad:You hear that Makoti he can't get enough of you

I faintly smiled grabbing a plate dishing up, can Zweli sit down so that this awkward topic can pass >\_<

?:Ntandoyethu dear you can sit down you making the poor child uncomfortable

Zwe:Yebo ma

He moved away to sit down and I smiled at her. Must be one of the father's wives I don't know but I love her already she just saved me from what could have been super awkward. Zweli was right this chicken is dry as dry could be, who cooks this food?! :o



Minenhle:And I'd like to apologise to you to,I was out of line baba and I'm sorry

He nodded gulping down the water,my eye's fixated on every drop that came dripping down onto his body, oh lord this is not good not good at all.I snapped out of it real quick because I can't be catching feelings this quick while I have a man out there who loves me wholeheartedly

\*sound of fingers snapping\*

Me:Huh?

Zwe:Said goodnight (rolling eye's) guess I'll see you two tomorrow

Oh yeah konje I've got my own room now,don't have to compete on who's going to sleep on the bed tonight :v

Me:Goodnight

Minenhle:Goodnight baba ^\_^

Kgaa Minenhle is such a suck up!He kissed my forehead winking

Zwe:(whispers in my ear)Don't be dreaming about me

He walked out and I rolled my eye's my dear cousin looking on at me

Minenhle:What did he say?

Me:Told me not to bother him

She smiled

Minenhle:That's our husband for you

The last time I trusted someone who was being nice to me I ended up being kidnapped and brought to KZN.I'm keeping my guard up

Me:Yeah

We continued with the dishes having a light conversation here and there by the time we were done I was EXHAUSTED those were a lot of dishes. Minenhle and I sat on the high chairs in the kitchen regaining the strength and energy we used up

Minenhle>Welcome to the life of royalty. There's this much dishes everyday

Me:I can't deal

She chuckled standing up

Minenhle:Juice?

Me:Yeah sure I'm thirsty

She smiled going ahead to pour us juice,I had it in one go

Me:Well goodnight

Minenhle:Goodnight Melothando

She had the biggest smile plastered on her face,soooo fake! I left going to the room and got into bed,it's crazy how it was Zweli who was on my mind. I couldn't help but smile and snuggle up on a pillow♥ Maybe this was a blessing in disguise I mean like God would never send you into a situation you're not strong enough to handle right? What if..just what if Zweli is my soulmate :/ I know it's not ideal with all the wives and stuff but what if this is a test >\_< what if my faithfulness is being tested?! If that's the case I am failing dismally! I said a little prayer before falling asleep..

"You worthless, You will never amount to anything, I don't know why your mother didn't abort you"

I woke up with those words echoing in my mind. The bed was wet from sweat,my nose bleeding and my vision was blurry it was as though everything around me was spinning in slow motion,I tried getting up but fell onto the floor something was seriously wrong with me

Me:H-help

I flinched in pain. It felt like someone was stabbing me several times in the stomach. I need to get to Zweli's room.I used all the strength I could put together to get up and slowly made my way to his room.I only managed to climb like 2 of the 36 steps that take you upstairs and felt all the strength in me leave. I felt myself fall back in slow motion before hitting the ground and blacking out

---

{Ntandoyethu}



"ZWELI! HELP! COME DOWN HURRY UP!!"

Nothing will ever have me spring up from bed like my mother screaming for help. I put my slippers on and rushed downstairs where I was met by my mom and a my dad's other wife Thando was laying on the floor, her face was blue and there was just blood coming from her mouth and nose. I immediately panicked

Me:What's going on?? What happened

I rushed to her feeling her pulse. It was really weak we need to get her to a hospital as in yesterday

Me:WHAT THE HELL HAPPENED?

Ma:I found her like this

Me:We need to get her to a hospital

I picked her up

Me:Stay with me please.... GAURDS!!

They rushed inside

Me:Drive us to the hospital now!

I rushed into the car and the car rushed off, my mom following in a different car. I can't lose melothando now!

Me:Just stay with me Okay? I haven't beaten you enough in our game

She was deteriorating by the second. I took my phone calling Dr Sibiya

Dr:This late at night our appointment is only tomorrow

Me:Are you at the hospital?

Dr:Yes but I'm about to leave

Me:Put your staff on standby.I'm losing my wife I really need your help

Dr:What's going on?

Me:I'll explain everything when I get there just please have everyone ready when we get there it's critical doc

Dr:I'm on it

Me:Thanks

I really hope this is not a suicide attempt. I really hope she's not pulling any stunts :(

Me:WOULD YOU DRIVE FASTER! MY WIFE IS DIENG!

He stepped on the accelerator but it still felt like we were taking a decade to get there. Every second counts and she was already foaming from the mouth

Me:Just hold on baby

We finally got to the hospital and I rushed out. Dr.Sibiya was already waiting by the door with a stretcher

Dr:Oh my,we have to get her to the emergency room now!

The nurses rushed her stretcher to the ER

Me:Dr what's going on?

She didn't answer me she gave everyone instructions on what to do and rushed after the nurses. My mother came in shortly after

Ma:How is she?

Me:I don't know ma

She patted my back and we sat down

Me:What exactly happened? How did you find her?

Ma:I was from the kitchen son,I just saw her fall from the stairs

Me:Doing what in the kitchen ma?

Ma:Zweli it doesn't matter. Let's hope we found her on time and that she'll be okay

I nodded. I really hope so I really do >\_<

----

[Minenhle]

I'm not a bad person I really ain't but Melothando needs to know she doesn't own this place. I love Zweli I've always loved Zweli from the day I saw him. I've always consoled myself by "oh well he doesn't love any of us" but seeing him spend all that time with Thando, throwing her into the pool. Running around the yard with her laughing :( that made me jealous. He's never not even once tried to make an effort with me ever! I remember how excited I was after the wedding. I thought we'd fall inlove and I'd carry the Zulu heir but my dream was short lived when he told me he could never love me. He could never sleep with me. I am not barren! How the hell would I be barren when we haven't even tried for one? Zweli has never been intimate with me he pays us off to say we got checked and we can't have kids. I got married a virgin and I'm still a virgin -\_- . I wanted to tell Thando dinner is ready but I could hear them. I could hear he moaning out his name and him cussing underneath his breath. What is it that melothando has that I don't? Why does his eyes lite up everytime she walks into the room. His smile goes from ear to ear. Jealously can make you do crazy things and I was a victim. I mixed a chemical into Thando's drink and niw everybody is up fussing about it. She was not supposed to wake up I had this all planned out! She should have died in her sleep. If she survives this I'm in a whole lot of trouble it could all trace back to me. I paced up and down in my room gulping down the whisky I took from the cellar. I hope she dies

{ZWELI}

Dr Sibiya finally came out after what seemed like decades

Me:Is she okay?

She looked at me and nodded

Dr:You're very lucky you found her when you did. A moment later and she wouldn't have made it

Me:Why what's going on? What's wrong with her?

Dr:She consumed what we call stiliasis

Me:What the fuck is that!

Dr:A chemical used in bleaching it's extremely toxic and acidic. It wasn't concentrated so it didn't cause as much damage as it should have

Me:Can I see her?

Dr:I've never seen you this worked up over a wife before

Me:Can I see her Dr Sibiya

She looked at me and smiled

Dr:Right this way Mr Zulu

I followed behind her with my mom by my side and we got to her room. Her lips so dry and pale she was asleep

Me:When can I take her home with me?

Dr:We just want to keep her in for observation maybe 2 or 3 days. We will have her on a liquid diet till she heals. The substance she drank burned the inside of her throat

Me:Thanks Doc

Dr:Can I see you outside for a minute

Me:Sure. I'll be back mama

Ma:Okay

I walked out with Dr Sibiya

Dr:You awfully cold towards me today

Me:I almost lost her Sibiya

Dr:Hmm. Well I need to get going. You should too get well rested and don't eat anything your appointment is at 10

Me:I can't leave her here

Dr:She'll be fine Ntandoyethu

She patted my shoulder and walked away

♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

-Thando ♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 12••

~~~

{Thando}

I opened my eye's to be met with Zweli sitting on the chair next to my bed fast asleep. Looking around it's clear as day that I'm in hospital, I remember everything until collapsing on my way upstairs

"Zweli" I whispered, my throat hurt like hell my head spinning. He was deep in slumber so I pressed on the button next to me and almost immediately a nurse came rushing in

Nurse:Mrs.Zulu you're awake

Mrs.. I don't think the reality of being married sunk in until that moment

Me:Water

Talking alone made me feel like my voice box was on fire

Nurse:Right away I'll get your doctor

She walked out

"Welcome back sleeping beauty" , I turned to look at him and he stood up from the chair staring at me blankly. It's really hard to read Zweli sometimes

Me:What happened to me?

Zwe:You tell me

What's that supposed to mean. How the hell should I know? One moment I'm okay the next I'm in unbearable pain

Me:I don't know

Zwe:What were you trying to do Melothando?

Me:What are you talking about Zweli?

Zwe:The doctors found substances that you consumed. If my mom hadn't found you downstairs Melothando you'd be dead now tell me what were you trying to do? Were you trying to commit suicide melothando?

Oh so that's why he's being hostile. Why the hell would I want to commit suicide then decide to go die by the stairs!

Me:I was \*coughs\*

I wish i could tell him all that but I flinched in pain unable to finish what I wanted to say.Why does it hurt so much when I speak or cough.His blank stare suddenly turned to worry and he came closer placing his hand on my forehead

Zwe:Woah woah take it easy. Where the hell is that nurse with your water!

I could ask the same question! I waa groaning in unbearable pain with tears rolling down my face. It felt as though my insides wanted to just come out my body,the pain was more intense in my stomach I just couldn't bare it. I was better in whatever deep sleep I come from

Zweli:Nurse!! Doctor!!

He attempted to walk away but I grabbed his arm

Me: Don't leave me

Zweli:I'm not going anywhere baby I'm right here

Me:What's happening to me Zweli

I groaned once more. The doctor came in with the nurse

Dr:Hi I'm Dr . Smith I'll be taking over from Dr.Sibiya

Zwe:Doc enough with the formalities my wife is in pain do something

He took a syringe out injecting something into the drip

Dr:This is completely normal. You are going to feel pain,stiliasis is an acidic chemical luckily in your case it didn't do much damage to your major organs. Just

a few burns in the throat and small intestine. The body is a natural healer so in no time you'll be okay. We will however give you antibiotics to help with the swelling in your throat and infections blah blah blah blah blah

Yeah that's what I heard after a while because instead of helping with the pain he's talking alot

Me: Make the pain go away please!!

Dr: I've injected pain medication into your drip it will kick in anytime now

I nodded holding onto Zweli's arm for dear life. The nurse gave me the water and I only managed to down two sips. I think the medication was working because the pain eased up a little

Dr: Do you have any idea how this substance ended up in your body?

I shook my head indicating no

Zwe: Tell the doctors the truth Thando

Me: I didn't try-to-kill myself Zweli. I really don't know

Dr: Okay Mrs. Zulu do you remember any of the things you ate? Drank? Who you got them from

Me: I make my own-breakfast.. I had supper with the family I don't know who cooked it

Then it clicked! Must be that dry chicken! Nah I'm kidding it's definitely Minenhle, that's what the Luthuli family does they pretend to be all nice so they can strike you! How could I be so naive -\_-

Me: Minenhle!

Zwe: Minenhle??

Dr. Smith looked on also waiting for answers

Me: Minenhle gave me juice before I went to bed

Dr. Smith: Could've been the juice or the supper because the substance was consumed late if any earlier you would've been dead

Zwe:It can't be the supper if that all of us would've been sick

He looked upset his jaws clenched rubbing on his face

Dr:Well you very lucky it wasn't concentrated Mrs.Zulu

I nodded. I never thought there would come a day where speaking would be such a painful experience. I guess it's because of the swelling in my throat. Zweli and the doctor walked out discussing something while the nurse injected something else into my drip

Me:What's that?

Nurse:Anesthetic Mrs.Zulu. It's going to help you fall asleep and manage the pain

I nodded sleep is exactly what I need right now.She walked out and Zweli walked in he looked at me with so much pity

Me:I've been through worse I'll survive this

I honestly have,nothing will ever beat the pain I felt when I lost my baby  
NOTHING!

Zwe:I can't afford to lose you

Me:Aww he cares

I smiled faintly but he kept a straight face

Zwe:Why would she do this to you? I know families have drama but such animosity. Why would she try and kill you?

Ah this guy knows nothing

Me:My family is very evil Zweli

He had a strong look of disgust.. he came holding my hand

Zwe:Nobody will ever hurt you or try to hurt you again okay?

Me:Okay Mkhulu

I tried to put a little bit of humour in the situation but he remained straight clenching his jaws time to time



"YOU GOT ME FEELING EMOTIONAL-LESS..Oooooooooooooo yeay yeah"

That was his phone ringing he answered it standing by the window

"Doc"

"I know look can't we move this to another day"

"I understand that but my wife is not well and-"

"Dr.Sibiya I pay you alot of money to make things happen so make it!! I'm done having this conversation"

He hung up clicking his tongue

Me:Everything okay?

Zwe: Don't worry your pretty little self about it

He smiled faintly walking towards me placing a kiss on my forehead and although in pain those little butterflies in my tummy did their job♡ ^\_^

Zwe:I will deal with everyone who ever hurt you.I promise

I felt so safe :( so secure as he sat on the bed wrapping his arms around me. The anesthetic was kicking in and I felt myself numb up going to sleep

---

{Ntandoyethu}

I had her in my arms as she fell asleep. My mom left hours ago she was really tired I could never thank her enough for finding Thando at the time she did. I've never been this afraid of losing anyone, it's not even a month but she's already made a huge difference in my life. Her laugh, her cries everything about her is amazing. That's what infuriated me why? Why would anybody want to destroy that? Because of jealousy >:(

I slowly slipped her out my arms tucking her properly into bed then took time to admire her,who would've thought me Ntandoyethu Zulu would find interest in a girl way younger than he is.I am a decade and a half older than her but still everytime I look at her a desire within burns. She makes me happy. Shit! I sound like a some love struck teenager. I left the hospital driving straight home, asked

Dr.Sibiya to postpone the removal surgery I had to sort out this cousin.Just thinking about her crying in pain caused a wave of anger to take over. I parked in front of the yard heading into the house

Me:WHERE THE HELL IS SHE?! MINENHLE!!

Nomzamo came down bowing

Me:Where is Minenhle?

Nomzamo:She left early this morning for campus

Me:Go to her room and pack every single thing that belongs to her

Nomzamo always minds her own business so without any questions asked she walked away to Minenhle's room. My dad must have heard the commotion and came through with my mom

Ma:How is she holding up?

Me:Much better ma

Dad:Kwenzenjani?(What's going on?) Why did you command for Minenhle's belongings to be packed. Are you heading to La Lucia with her?

Me:No. Baba she's the one who tried to kill Melothando. I will not let go unpunished

Ma:SHE DID WHAT! I ALWAYS KNEW SOMETHING WAS NOT RIGHT ABOUT THIS GIRL >:(

Me:I need her gone before I kill her with my bare hands

Dad:Wait wait everyone calm down. I don't understand what's going on

Me:She poisoned Melothando!

What more is there to understand! Honestly

Dad:Sit down Ntandoyethu

I walked to the lounge with him and my mom following behind sitting on a single couch and them opposite me

Dad:I understand you're angry

Me:Angry is an understatement

Dad:Listen Zweli. We've payed alot of money for everyone of your wives

Me:Please don't tell me you want me to stay married to a murderer

Dad:Trust me her actions will not go unpunished but we can't put her out of the royal house. What will our people think

He's not about to do this

Me:Baba, iNkosi yase Zulu, Mageba nyatela ngescatulo intlabati li dume. I have respected you my whole life and did what was expected of me. I never ever disagreed with anything you've ever said before but this I will not allow. Baba uMinenhle is my wife and I don't give a damn what everybody out there thinks. I want her out of here and that's final. Her family can keep the money we've given them but they will not get another cent from my pocket

Dad:Where will she go Ntandoyethu?

Me:I could careless where she goes. She tried to kill Melothando and she will reap the crop of the seed she has planted for herself. Either that or she dies by my hand. Then you should be worried about what our people will think!

He looked at me almost speechless then smiled

Dad:iNtando yakho mayiyenzeke (Let your will be done)

I bowed and got up to the room she sleeps in. Nomzamo was just going all out putting her clothing in black plastic bags

Me:No suitcases?

Nomz:Hayi baba I'm putting the trash where it belongs. I've always knew this girl was bitchy who poisons their own cousin. I mean like moghel is such a nice person

I lazily laughed because this girl seems to forget who she's talking to. But I just went along with it

Me:Okay any idea when she'll be back?

Nomz:Imagine not only is she evil but a drunkard!

She threw out two empty bottles of whiskey

Me:Nomzamo!

Nomz:Sorry baba thing is uMinnie uyadina. She'll be back anytime soon

Me:Thank you make sure not to leave anything behind

Nomz:Sir yes sir

This girl!! I walked out the room hearing a little bit of commotion

"I DID WHAT? NO MAMA YOU MUST BE CONFUSED I WOULD NEVER DO THAT TO MELOTHANDO"

Yep that's definitely her. I just got angry all over again making my way to the kitchen where the commotion came from. As soon as she saw me she bowed

Me:GET UP AND GET THE FUCK OUT OF MY HOUSE!

Minenhle:Baba this is all a misunderstanding-

Ma:Did you not hear what my son said!

I looked at my mom indicating she should keep quiet and give us space but the whole house was already standing around to hear what's going on

Minenhle:Baba can't you see what she's doing? She's doing this so that everyone can hate me

Me:For what Minenhle? Hate you for what because from what I've seen you're the one filled with jealousy towards her. You're the last person to be with Melothando last night

Minenhle:More reason she wants to set me up. Baba Thando is angry that we've brought her here

Me:Everytime you lie I feel like slapping you! What do you have against her  
Minenhle

Minenhle:You choose her baba over me? I've been by your side longer than she has but you choose her over me. Kept your secrets and still you choose her!

My father was standing behind me by now

Minenhle:Hmm did you tell daddy dearest that you pay us all of to keep your little secrets?

Dad:What is she talking about Ntandoyethu?

Me:You better shut the hell up and get out of my house

Dad:Not until I hear what you two are hiding from me

Minenhle:Choose Zweli keep me here or I tell him. Pick me over Melothando

Me:Over my dead body!

Minenhle:Well then I have no choice. Your precious flawless son is denying you a grandchild. He hasn't even touched me I am pure

"Don't believe anything that one says Bab'Zulu she's bitter" ..Nomzamo came throwing the plastics towards her

Dad:Is this true Ntandoyethu?

Me:Get out

She threw herself at my feet crying

Me:I said get out!!

I grabbed her by the arm dragging her out

Me:You better stay away from me. Stay away from melothando! If I hear that you've even sneezed near her or as little as looked at her all hell will break loose! GAURDS! Get her out of here!

I roared and they obeyed escorting her out with her plastics.

Now to face my father

♡♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡

-Thando♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 13●●

~~~

[Minenhle]

Where the hell am I supposed to go? I regret ever bringing Thando here and if Bab'Zulu thinks I'm going to take all of this lieng down then he has another thing coming. I haven't stuck around with him this long to be discarded like trash. To even have my things packed in plastic bags clearly they do not know who I am! I called Bhut'Lunga narrating everything that happened

Lunga:You did what!! Minenhle are you crazy she could've died

Me:That's the whole point! She's ruining everything for me

Lunga:You can't kill my brother's daughter

Me:You had no problem selling her off to a man way older than she is

Lunga:It's a better life than what we could have offered. Look at you Minenhle you have everything we as a family could never provide for you

Me:Well that's over I doubt I'll be getting a cent from the chief

Lunga:He can't do that

Me:Apparently he can

Lunga:You need to fix this and fast

Me:How? I need to come over until things cool down ,come up with a plan of action

Lunga:Are you insane! You dead to everyone here

Me:I doubt anybody will recognise me

Lunga:No! Stay there go to a hotel and we'll figure out a way forward tomorrow okay?

Me:Fine!

Lunga:And I hope this plan of action does not include my niece dieing!

Me:Melothando has got to go!

Lunga: Don't force me to hurt you

Me:Whatever.. look let me book myself into a hotel I've been humiliated enough today

Lunga:I'll check on you later

Me:Okay bye

I hung up and called an uber. People giving me weird stares as if they knew the love of my life just kicked me out of the house like a dog. There's got to be something I can do to separate Thando and Zweli. Then it all hit me the greatest idea of all times that will definitely separate them without me having to kill or hurt Thando. I'm a genius! I need to get to Jozi

----

{NTANDOYETHU}

Took the deepest breath and went inside where I found my mighty father waiting for me with questioning eyes

Dad:Sit!

I did just that keeping a straight face

Dad:How much of what she said is true?

Me:Everything baba

I know I could've just denied it and gotten away with it because hello I'm a lawyer but I'm so tired of keeping this secret is becoming to much for me

Dad:So you haven't been sleeping with your wives? You've been paying them to lie to me!

He was proper pissed off!!

Me:I did,but it wouldn't have made any difference even if I did get intimate with them they wouldn't have fallen pregant

Dad:What does that mean? Are you infertile Ntandoyethu?

Me:No baba

Dad:Then what!

Me:After I married uBuhle I.. I had a vasectomy done

Dad:All these years you've been denying me a grandchild

Me:I'm sorry, I wasn't ready and-well I'm having a reversal tomorrow

Dad:Forget it. Pack up and leave

Me:Baba

Dad:LEAVE NTANDOYETHU! GO BACK TO LA LUCIA

Me:I'll give you time to cool off baba. I know you're angry but I'll soon enough Buhle will carry your very first grandchild

Dad:I said leave

My mom came from behind him holding onto his shoulder. She looked a great deal of dissappointed in me aswell. Speaking of Buhle carrying my first child I haven't seen her since the fallout we the other day. I stood up and walked upstairs to my room calling her

"You have reached the voice mail likes of 074552..."

She better have not left! I got into the shower freshening up, might aswell go see Thando again. I put on a crisp blue jeans and white tshirt with a white sneaker then made my way out.

"Baba woah ngimele (wait for me)" I turned around and saw Nomzamo running behind me

Me:What's going on?

Nomz:I just wanted to see if it's okay to go see moghel with you

Me:Uhm. Okay you ready right? Because I'm leaving now

Nomz:Yebo baba



We got into the car and drove off in silence. She was so busy on her phone anyways.. Nomzamo is also from a royal family, her marriage to me was more of an alliance between the families more than having a baby

Me:Nomzamo?

She looked up at me

Nomzamo:Yebo bab'Zwe

Me:Where is Buhle? I haven't been seeing her around

Nomz:Ah loyo baba ushayiwa yi old age. She was upset I saw her leaving

Me:Leaving?

Nomz:Yes. Mumbling and all,her boyfriend came to get her

Me:What! Isn't her boyfriend in Limpopo?

Nomz:Ayi they follow each other around too much uyazi nawe baba (you know also)

I clicked my tongue and continued driving her phone rang and she looked at me ignoring it. I looked over and her screen was flashing ♡Babe♡

Me:Why ain't you answering your phone?

Zamo:Uhm ngizam phonela later (I'll call back later)

Me:Babe huh? You in a relationship?

Zamo:Uhm baba I really don't feel comfortable talking about this

Me:Khululeka (relax),does he know you married?

Zamo: of course uyazi (he knows) pela baba uyaslambisa (you starve us) might aswell get it somewhere else

I chuckled

Me:Okay okay nkosazana

I pulled over at the hospital and we got out,I directed Nomzamo to Melothando's room

Nomz:You not coming?

Me:I am I just need to get something real quick

Nomz:Oh alright

She walked away and I got my phone trying Buhle again this time it rang

Buhle:Zulu

Me:Where the hell are you!

Buhle:I need time to think baba

Me:With your boyfriend in between your damn legs

Buhle:Who told you-ah the only person see me leave is Nomzamo

Me:It doesn't matter who saw you or who didn't. Buhlebendalo Zulu you better be home by the time I get back!

Buhle:But-

Me:Do as I say Buhle! You seem to forget who I am

If she knows what's good for her and her boyfriend she'll get back home. It's an obvious fact that he sponges off her and she sponges off me and my families money. She wouldn't want me cutting her off like I did Minenhle. I had all her cards frozen. I hung up getting into my car driving to the florist. I wonder what kind of flowers Thando likes. While driving I got a call from an unknown number

Me:Hello?

"After all the years I stuck by you. Loved you even though you couldn't love me back. I worshipped the ground you walked on Bab'Zulu and you could spare me one just one card to book myself into a room or to buy a ticket to get home wow"

Me:You should have thought about that before doing the things you did. I will not stay married to a murderer you should thank your lucky stars we did not take this matter to the cops. Now do me a favour stop calling me

"I am not a murderer"

Me:You tried killing your own relative and blackmailed me

"Look baba I'm really sorry about telling your father. But I am not sorry for what I did to Thando she's nothing special baba open your eye's"

Ncncnc this girl is sicker than I thought

Me:Stay away from us do you understand!

"This ain't the last of me"

Me:Is that a threat?

She hung up. I won't be easily scared so I called Robin

Rob:I was just about to call you boss. I'm still gathering-

Me:Put that on hold. I need someone who's going to tail one of my wives

Rob:Sho bozza

Me:I'll send you her information. I want to know everything she does are we understood?

Rob:Yeah

I hung up and texted him information and a picture of Minenhle. Then got Melo a bunch of roses

----

{MELOTHANDO}

When I woke up Zweli was gone -\_- there was really not much to do I hate hospitals for this reason so I put the tv on watching cartoons. The pain had eased up not completely gone but eased up.I still can't believe Minenhle, I know she had a problem with me being around Zweli but to go to the extent of poisoning me? I've been through so much and I just find myself asking when the hell will I find peace! Like when will I live my life like a normal person >\_<

"Awemah moghel ungakhali(Don't cry)"

I looked up wiping me tears

Me: Nomzamo :)

Zamo:I heard lo Satan poisoned you. How are you feeling??

Me:Much better than earlier on

Zamo:Nxl who does this mara? Yaz if I was oZweli bengizom traapa goed before ngim'xosha (If I was Zweli I was going to beat the shit out of her before putting her out)

Me:Zweli put her out?

Zamo:Yho bheka kwate o'brother (he was so angry) Just told me to pack up all her things and put her out

Me:Where will she go though?

Zamo:Bamthole kuphi ngoba Bamthole la eNatal she'll go back home

Me:Her mom passed away

Zamo:So?

Me:Haaa Nomzamo

Zamo:What moghel? That's not our problem that girl tried killing you

Me:But still Zamo she's family

Zamo:Hai oNomusa shem (you're too kind) I give up

Me:(laughing)I know yho

Zamo:But on the real oBrother is crazy over you

Me:What!

Zamo:Why would he fuss so much over you moghel

Me:Ah Zamo would you have let me died kanti?

Zamo: of course not. But he put her out he was angry you could see nje

Me:You crazy!

"Are you two done gossiping about me? "

Both our eye's landed on the door where he stood with a smug look on his face

Me:We not talking about you

Zwe:Woo shem I'm all that's on y'all's lips

Zamo:Yho ungaz judi baba

I burst out in laughter. Zamo is too much

Zamo:Anyways moghel I've got to go

Me:Ha where

Zwe:Ku babe wakhe

Zamo:Hao listen to our husband moghel he's promoting cheating. Ngzok'tholela nawe indoda(I'll get you a man too)

Zwe:Ozonya

Zamo:I told you moghel

Zwe:Told her what?

Zamo:She knows baba. Bye lovey

She kissed my cheek and left..

Zwe:These are for you

He handed me a bunch of roses. Red and White roses♥

Me:Aaawww Zweli how sweet.. I hear you put my cousin out

Zwe:I did

Me:Why Zweli?

Zwe:She almost took you away from me

Me:But-

Zwe: No melothando I will not hesitate to do it again with anyone who messes with you.

He held my hand and kissed it looking me deep in the eyes

Zwe:For as long as I live nothing bad will ever happen to you again

♡♡

♡♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

I have a date guyiiz I'm so nervous yho >\_<

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 14••

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

-3 days later-

Melothando has been doing great she got discharged a day ago recovering great and fast and well I on the other hand am in hospital healing. I had my vasectomy successfully done 2 days ago but there's still no guarantee that the reversal will worked and I'll reproduce without complications. So right now Dr.Sibiya was running tests on me to detect if there's anything off or wrong

Doc:You recovering great.. You can definitely be discharged today

Me:Thanks Doc. So what do the results say?

Doc: patience Mr. Zulu you'll have them by tomorrow

Me:Thank you Doc

Doc:You've changed quite a bit

Me:What's that supposed to mean?

Doc:No naughty remarks? You literally couldn't keep your hands off me when you came around

Me:Doc you're married

Doc:When has that ever stopped you?

Me:All good things come to an end

Doc:I have a feeling it's because of the new wife. I saw how you look at her  
Ntandoyethu

Me:Are you jealous Sibiya?

Doc:No,you're right good things come to an end.I'm just proud of you, you finally  
got one who stole that stone heart

I chuckled holding my chest

Me:It beats after all

Doc:So you admit it.Could this be loooveeee

Me:Slow down doc :v

She patted my shoulder and walked out

"I really don't like this doctor of yours" ..she walked in looking all kinds of  
beautiful,like an angel just walked into the room

Me:Are you jealous?

Thando:Me? Jealous? Over you pssshhhhh nahhh

Me:Then what's your problem with my doctor

Thando:She's supposed to be professional Zwe and it's so clear to see you  
sleeping with her -\_-

Me:(laughing)And how do you know that?

Thando:Remember when I accidentally heard you flirting with her?

Me:Accidentally?

Thando:Yes!

Me:I'm convinced that you're jealous!

Thando:I'm not!

Me:You are!

Thando:I'm not!

Me:Just admit it you feeling me \*smirks\*

Thando:For a grown up you sure go on like a child

Me:And you like it don't you

I sat up pulling her next to me

Thando:What you doing?

Me:I want to kiss my wife

I rubbed my nose against hers brushing my lips against hers

"Can I kiss my wife" I whispered.. She nodded in agreement and I wasted no time smashing my lips against hers allowing my tongue to invade her mouth. Our lips moved in unison with each other stirring up a ton of emotions within me,my hand grasped her firm butt accompanied by a moan from her that made me grow hard and fast making the kiss more aggressive. I held her closer pressing my hard on against her

"I thought you didn't find me attractive in that way"..She mumbled out of breath

"Fuck that I could have you here and now".. I said breaking away from the kiss resting my forehead on hers as Dr.Sibiya walked in with my discharge forms

Doc:Mrs.Zulu

Melothando remained silent moving away from me

Thando:I'll be in the waiting room

I nodded and she walked out

Doc:How old is she?

Me:That's really none of your business doc

Doc:Just a question Mr Zulu

She handed me the forms and I signed them changing and going out and made our way to the car,one of our guards was driving.

Me:You packed up?



We were leaving for La Lucia the following day, I had lots of cases that needed my attention and also my dad couldn't stand seeing me. I don't blame him but everything will blow over when Buhle falls pregnant. Speaking of which she's been avoiding me high and low running away from her responsibility as my wife. I know you all thinking "why don't you just have a baby with Thando, you're feeling her the most" right now but I want the best for her. I want her to finish school, get her matric certificate, study further you know just find her feet without her having to worry about raising a child while living her dream. She's only 18 years old

Thando:If you asking if I packed the 3 outfits I've gotten from Nomzamo. Then yes I'm all packed up

I always have the thought "Got to get melothando clothes" at the back of my mind but end up forgetting

Me:We'll get you some stuff on our way to my place. Remind me to get you a black card

Thando:Will do so because your memory game is weak

Me:You happy?

She stopped smiling and looked at me

Thando:Uhm where does that come from?

Me:Just a question. I need to know if you happy with me, this whole set up?

Thando: Don't get me wrong, I'm not happy with how everything is happening you know. How I was forced into marrying you,threatened and all those things..

She paused and a wave of dissapointed hit me. Obviously she's not happy

Thando:But let me see, I'm warming up to you. Everyday I wake up and my past doesn't bother me that much anymore. You make me laugh effortlessly and play silly games with me. Am I happy with the situation at hand? No.. Do you make me happy? You try so yes you do

I smiled pecking her lips

Me:Good enough for me

---

◀●Kgosi●▶

I've been over studying myself, anything that will distract me from thinking about melothando or Cleo for that matter. We went out ,got drunk till one thing led to another and now she won't stop blowing up my phone... I'm still busy with my practical work so I had one more patient to check on before I get to leave. From here I have to go home and study for a test we've got tomorrow

Me:Mr .Davies how are we feeling today?

Davies:Dr Molefe :) much better than the past few weeks

I put my stethoscope on checking his heart rate

Me:Heartbeat well and healthy Mr Davies. Keep up the exercise with your physiotherapist and you'll be up and out in the next few weeks

"Attention staff, can we get our student doctor Dr.Kgosi Molefe to the front desk please" that was the intercom

Davies:You in trouble young lad?

Me:Not that I know of Mr. Davies. Let me get going I'll be back to check on you tomorrow :)

He nodded and I walked to the front desk.I hope they not asking me to work extra hours I can't.I don't even get paid for this

Me:I was called?

Receptionist:Dr Molefe?

I nodded

Receptionist:You have a call

She pointed towards the phone and I picked it up

Me:Hello?

"Hello am I speaking to Kgosi?"

It was a female voice

Me:Yes and who am I speaking to?

"Who you talking to really doesn't matter. I have information that you would really appreciate"

Me:What kind of information?

"Give me your personal number and email address and you'll find out"

Me:Are you sure you've got the right person here?

"Kgosi Molefe,son of Nomsa and Steven. Medical student.. I'm sure I've got the right person"

Me:Whatever it is you're offering me sounds dodgy. Who are you?

"Look Kgosi trust me. It's about Melothando"

Melothando!!! Okay my attention has officially been taken

Me:What about her? Who are you!

"Again Mr Molefe don't worry about who I am. I know where she is"

This must be some sick joke

Me:Are you trying to mess with me? What sick joke is this? Are you working with my dad. Melothando is dead! Dead and is never coming back don't ever call me again!

"No wait it was all-"

I hung up putting the phone down with the receptionist staring at me

Recep:Are you okay Dr Molefe?

Me:Perfect

I walked away collecting my belongings and signing out. As exhausted as I am I've got to go home make Steve and I something to eat,the dishes and prepare for my test and shift later tomorrow after my paper. Times like these I miss my mom things would've been easier. Steve is still obsessed on cracking the melothando case and I'm very certain he had this person call me to try and have me work with him on "finding her". How am I supposed to heal and move on from Thando if I'm

reminded of her on a daily. I walked out to the parking and found Cleo camping next to my car. You've honestly got to be kidding me.

Me:Cleo

She jumped up facing me

Cleo:Kgosi

Me:What are you doing here?

Cleo:You haven't been answering my calls

Me:As you can see I've been busy

Cleo:I know. Kgosi you can't run away from what happened

Me:Cleo we were drunk

Cleo:Yes we were but what I felt was real. I'm tired of running away from this so I'm just going to put it out there. I love you Kgosi always have and always will. I know you just lost somebody you loved and cared about and I don't mind waiting till you fully recover and accept that she's gone. I've always been there for you after you lost your brother and dad,after you lost Thando and I will continue being there for you Kgosi. I'm not asking you to rush back into a relationship with me all I'm asking is that you consider us getting back together taking things slow

Me:Cleo, I appreciate the love and the care you've given me. I won't lie and tell you I didn't feel anything that night. I just don't trust you anymore. I opened myself up to you and gave you all of me only to find out that you're pregnant from my best friend. To find you at his place walking around half naked like you're doing no wrong

Cleo:I'm sorry Kgosi. I was stupid to do that. I just never thought I'd lose you

Me:Fine

Cleo:Fine what?

Me:Let's try it out,the take things slow thing. No labels

Cleo:\*sniffs through tears\* I'm good with that

I pulled her into a hug wiping off her tears

Me:Where's your car

She chuckled

Cleo:Funniest story ever.I walked here

Me:You lie

Cleo:Okay I took an uber

Me:I figured. Hop in Lets go grab something to eat

Cleo:Way ahead of you. I ordered us pizza it will be delivered to your house. I know you've got a big test tomorrow

Me:Ain't you just an angel

♡♡

♡♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

Yho typing via opera mini is a nightmare askies for being late :\*

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 15••

~~~

{Thando}

We were already on the road to La Lucia and I won't lie I was nervous since next week I start attending at the college Zweli found for me. I think I've finally accepted that nobody is looking for me and I should make the most of the situation I'm in. Zweli has been nothing but good to me and even with the age difference between us I find something that I like about him with each day that passes by. Although the ride was super awkward he'd steal glances of me from the rear view mirror and smile,it was as clear as day that Buhle was annoyed with the whole set up and didn't want to be here but one thing moghel as Zamo would say it has got to know is that nothing ever goes the way we planned it. Only God

knows our destiny, I was as certain as could be that I'd marry Kgosi and live happily ever after with him but life pushed me in a different direction. Yes I still miss Kgosi with my life and will never stop loving him but if being with him will cost his and his families life? Then I'd rather stay away and give due credit to the man who's trying his best to make a place for himself in my heart. I never ever in my wildest dreams thought I'd fall for anybody else so hard and fast after Kgosi but hay like I said "we don't know our destiny"

Buhle:Can we please open the windows I'm getting hot

She was seated in the front passenger seat and turned to look at me rolling her eye's making it clear she was speaking to me... Just 1 .. one window that isn't open and she's having a bitch fit. I kept quiet looking the other direction

Buhle:Excuse me did you not hear me?

I was about to open it when I remembered what Zamo said to me before I left "Moghel this granny will want to walk all over you because you're younger. She'll make it known she is the first wife,dont allow it! Stand your ground whenever she bullies you because that's what she does. You can relax on having to compete with her for Zweli's affection they both don't feel each other in that way but please! Moghel don't ever let her think it's okay to disrespect you and make you a welcome mat that everybody can vryf their feet on".. I stopped

Me:I'm actually getting cold so I'd rather not

Buhle:Girl you must be the only person getting cold in here

I shrugged and continued looking at the road and she started fanning herself with a magazine being dramatic as hell

Buhle:I cannot deal with this

She leaned over pressing on the button that opened the window and I closed it afterwards

Buhle:What the hell is your problem?

Me:You! You're just being spiteful

Buhle:(chuckles)spiteful of what exactly?

Me: only you know that. I mean the air con is on, 3 of 4 windows are opened and you still want me to open my window? Forget it your highness

I rolled my eyes irritated as hell

Buhle: Well I never knew opening a window would be such a big deal it's hot after all right Bhut'Zwe?

Zweli looked at me through the rear view mirror suppressing his laughter

Zwe: Yeah very very hot

He's actually on her side?! Wow snake! -\_-

Zwe: I believe this earns me an extra point. Like something like a 6;1

"You're so childish Kgosi!!!"..I said that laughing till I realised he had a straight face. He was dead serious and removed his eyes from me focusing on the main road

Buhle: Ubani oKgosi manje? (Who is Kgosi) Is that your new pet name Bhut'Zwe?

Oh crraaapp did I just call Zweli Kgosi? :/

Me: I uh. It's I..

Zwe: Her boyfriend

He said that giving me the coldest stare before parking at a petrol station getting out of the car. Now I really feel bad

Buhle: You have a boyfriend kanti?

Me: It's complicated

Buhle: Wow, well you totally tainted Bhut'Zwe's ego. Being called by another man's name ha! \*claps once\*

Me: It was an honest mistake

I saw him standing against the wall smoking a cigarette. Eew eew eew ewwwww ewwwww! I hate that with a passion

Me: I'll go talk to him

Buhle: Don't forget his name

Aggg.. I got out the car and walked towards him leaning against the wall besides him

Me:You mad at me?

He flicked his cigarette letting the ashes fall to the ground ignoring my existence

Me:Zweli!

Zwe:Wow you know my name

He puffed clouds of smoke in my direction causing me to cough

Me:(clearing throat) Don't be like that

Zwe:Don't be like what Melothando!

He shouted frightening me a bit

Me:It was unintentional Zweli

Zwe:Why don't you just fucking leave huh? I'll leave you here catch a fucking bus back home! Go to him

Me:Zweli

Zwe:Stop calling my damn name!

He threw the cigarette trampling on it walking away and well me the lost puppy Thando followed him back to the car. I could hear him cuss underneath his breath

Zwe:You following me?

I nodded and he just walked on and I followed all the way back into the car. I've never seen him this mad to even tell me to stay behind. Even if I did of which 50% of me wanted I couldn't, I just couldn't bring myself to it. He turned the key in the ignition driving off,now this is a tense and awkward silence I am not about to stay awake for the radio isn't even on! We listening to the street vele -\_- I closed my eyes allowing myself to drift off to a better peaceful place...

"Wake up" that was Buhle, I opened my eyes yawning. We stopped by at a mall,Zweli wasn't in the car



Me:Where are we?

Buhle:La Lucia. Bhut'Zwe said you need clothes masambe (Let's go)

We walked into the mall shop hopping, Buhle just couldn't understand the things I got was enough nah she definitely wanted me to max out that card

Me:Buhle enough >\_<

Buhle>Last shop. You need to look the part pela

This was the billionth shop we were going to my feet were already killing me, we've definitely been in this mall for too long.. After the last shop Buhle wanted hot wings so we went to chicken lickin' the guards pushed all 6 trolleys just full of clothing back to the car

Me:So even out of the royal house the guards follow us

Buhle:Yep we each got a gaurd assigned to us

Me:Is it necessary?

Buhle:Well I guess so. We are wives of the great and mighty Ntandoyethu Zulu

Me:Okay I gue--

I trailed off as we walked past the ocean basket restaurant, Zweli was seated with a model like female. They looked so cozy and they laughed at everything looking deep into each others eye's sipping wine. You can tell what's going on by just reading body language and their body language told me a story

Buhle:What you looking at?

Me:Who's that with Zweli?

Buhle:Where?

I pointed towards their direction and she looked

Buhle:Ah angazi nami (I also don't know)

Me:They look so cozy.. How could he disrespect us like this!?

So much emotions were stirring up within me. I was hurt and I think jealous. Am I jealous? No no I'm not hurt or jealous I'm just angry. That he throws a fit over a silly mistake then has lunch with other women

Buhle:Reality check Melothando. Zweli can do whatever he wants,you need to grow tough skin this man ain't yours alone. Besides you have a boyfriend this shouldn't bother you at all

If only she knew that wherever my boyfriend is he thinks I'm dead and is probably finding comfort in the arms of another woman :( .. We got to chicken lickin' ordering hot wings and drinks

---

{Ntandoyethu}

"Thank you for seeing me at such short notice Mr Zulu"

Me:No problem Mrs Lane I owe your husband that much and will make sure I work my backside off solving this case for him

We stood up shaking hands and she left. I just bagged a major client if I win this case my name and company will be on everybody's lips. I gulped down my final sip of the wine,notifications of how much was being spent just making my phone beep on end. This is definitely Buhle's doings :/ . Shortly after I settled the bill my phone rang

Me:Talk to me?

Robin:Boss I've been tailing Minenhle personally.. She's been meeting up with some man regularly so I had one of my men tail him too

Me:Yeah and?

Robin:He's been following you and your wive's which makes it clear she's planning something. He's at the mall where your wives are at this moment taking photographs of them

Me:What!

Robin:So what's your plan of action?

Me:When we leave have your guys ambush him. I need answers!

Robin:And Minenhle?

Me:Leave her I'll deal with her personally just keep tailing her and letting me know what she gets up to

Robin:On it boss

I hung up and called Buhle

"Bhut'Zwe? "

Me:Where are you guys?

"Just left chicken licken"

Me:Get to the car now!

"Now?"

Me:Now Buhle

I hung up and went to the car. I wonder what Minenhle is up to now

♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

-Thando♡

Since you always ravaza the target let's make today 150+ comments before 14:30 and I'll post another later♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 16●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

Zweli called Buhle telling her we need to get to the car immediately. Imagine just because his date is over he wants us to jump at his commands well he will wait! I turned around and sat down on the chairs taking out my food

Buhle:And then?

Me:I'm hungry

Buhle:We will eat in the car. Masambe (Let's go) before Zweli throws a fit

Me:You can go ahead I'm not going to jump because Zweli is done with whatever he was doing. He will wait

Buhle:(laughs) Odlala ngo mlilo girl ( you're playing with fire) might aswell get burnt with you

She laughed sitting down with me eating.. 15 minutes into our meal and we were sitting on 12 missed calls from Zweli

Buhle:You're going to be the death of us

Me:(laughs)I know

We finished off our food and went to the car. Zweli was pacing up and down next to the car but stopped when he saw us making our way towards him

Zwe:Buhle why the hell weren't you answering your phone?!

Buhle:It was on silent

Zwe:What part of NOW did you not understand!

Me:We were still eating

Zwe:Stay out of this! I am talking to Buhle and I expect an answer from Buhle!

Me:Zweli Buhle was on her way back and I suggested we finish off eating first

Zwe:For what Melothando huh? Can you not eat in the car or when we get home?

He was shouting at me and I was at the verge of tears I've never seen this side of Zweli before. Along with finding something I like about him each day I also discover things I don't like about him and this is one of them

Me:I'm sorry I was hu-

Zwe:No! You are not sorry Melothando. You're anything but sorry. What were you trying to prove? That you can disrespect me and get away with it?

Me:Zweli I-

Zwe:You've gotten so comfortable disrespecting me! It ends today do you understand me

Buhle:Zweli enough you're drawing unnecessary attention to us

Zwe:You shut the hell up. You couldn't lead by example and convince her to come to the car

He clicked his tongue and got into the car. My heart racing with tears slowly rolling down my cheeks, I honestly did not expect this

Buhle: Don't cry. Come on you knew we were playing a dangerous game

She's right I had this coming. I wiped of the tears and we got into the car driving away. I was even afraid to glance his way so I looked at the road ahead admiring the view,it was already late but the moon lit everything up so perfectly. We drove into a suburb with top notch houses. The kind of houses you dream of as a child pointing it out in a magazine. It was quiet and secure, Zweli picked up his phone dialing someone up

Zwe:Got him?.....Good job I'll pass by tomorrow..... Thanks Rob

He hung up pulling up at a brown and cream white bachelor penthouse. It was marvellous from outside, with fairy lights around the garden I was blown away. Yes the royal house is all that but this was nice and simple.We all got out making our way inside.Wow is all I can say the interior was all decorated in matte black and white,I could just tell he's a neat freak.There's even a built in fish tank that lit up the lounge

Buhle:My exact reaction first time I came here

Me:It's amazing

Buhle:If you want peace just put everything back where it stays after you use it

Me:Noted

Buhle:There's only 2 bedrooms here so I'm guessing you and I will share a room

Me:I'm cool with that

Okay I'm still confused about what kind of a person Buhle is. One minute she's rude as hell the next she's very nice :/ unreadable

She led the way to the room,it was also black and white. Solid black carpet and walls with white curtains and bedding,Zweli must really like this colour. I found all the bags of clothing I bought layed neatly on the bed, Buhle's bags too

Buhle:I was right. We're sharing

She threw herself onto the bed calling someone who I'm guessing is her boyfriend because of how much she said babe. I decided to give her space and tour the penthouse,Zweli vanished as soon as we got to the house. I was fascinated by the fish so that's the first place I wanted to see properly the fish tank. Whoever did the designing of this place is genius!

Zwe:Thought you'd be sleeping or unpacking

Oh now he wants to talk to me like I'm a human being

Me:I'll do that tomorrow

Zwe:Okay

He walked away going up the stairs...

---

{Ntandoyethu}

Do I feel bad about how I spoke to Thando at the mall? Very much so yes. It actually hurt when she called me by her exs name but what can I say I can't just expect her to get over him so quickly. As for the stunt she pulled at the mall that was unacceptable I started panicking thinking something had happened to them. If anything had to happen to her how would I have dealt with it. Minenhle is clearly up to something and Thando might be in danger so I've got to keep a close eye on her at all times.. There was a soft knock on my door

Me:Come in

Melothando walked in closing the door behind her following me to the balcony where I lit up a cigarette. Old habits die fast

Thando:You smoke regularly?

Me:Relieves stress

Thando:You do know you're going to die real fast right

Me:I'm going to die eventually anyways

I pressed it onto the ash tray putting it off because I saw how uncomfortable it made her then popped a mint gum in my mouth

Thando:I'm really sorry about earlier on. Calling you Kgosi

Me:It's okay

Thando:But I'm not sorry about what happened at the mall Zweli, I'm sorry if you see this as disrespect but you've got to know it's really rude to be flirting and dining with other women in the presence of your wives.

Flirting? What the hell is she talking about

Me: other women? I don't think I follow

Thando:Ocean basket?

Me:See that's the problem with jumping into conclusions you get your facts wrong

Thando:I know what I saw Zweli

Me:Melothando I am a lawyer. I'm handling her husbands case

Thando:Her husband?

Me:Yes her husband! Were you jealous?

I chuckled raising an eyebrow

Thando:Don't flatter yourself!

Me:So that's why you were being rebellious not wanting to come to the car

Thando:Yeah.The way you spoke to me really hurt my feelings

I could see she was really hurt by it

Me:I know,I'm sorry I was just really pissed

Thando:Because I called you Kgosi by accident?

Me:Nah I got over that, I make the same mistake alot

Thando:Then what was it?

Me:Your cousin, she might be after you and when you guys took long I thought something must've happened to you and lost it

Thando:Minenhle is after me?

Me:Yeah. I'm not sure about everything but I know it's my duty to protect you,but I can't do that when you go against everything I say because you jealous babe

Thando:I wasn't jealous!

Me:You know you were just admit it

"You just full of yourself" she laughed walking away from me. I grabbed her wrist before she went any further

Me:Where you going?

Thando:To sleep ^\_^ Buhle must be waiting for me

I pulled her reeling her towards me

Me:I still want to spend a little more time with you

Thando:And I'm sleepy as hell

Me:I'm not taking no for an answer

I pulled her closer resting my chin on her shoulder staying in that position just feeding off each others warmth under the stars ^\_^ to make the mood even more perfect the neighbours were playing nice soft rnb loud enough for us to hear on the balcony

Thando:Zweli

Me:Hmmm?

Thando:Tell me more about you. Who are you?

Me:What exactly do you want to know?



I lifted her up placing her in the balcony standing between her legs watching her eye's shine brighter than the star. She's a work of art, a masterpiece

Thando:Zweli snap out of it!

Me:I'm sorry come again?

Thando:I want to know everything I don't already know

Me:Well I'm Ntandoyethu Zweli Zulu sole heir to the Zulu throne. Chief of the nkandla tribes

Thando:(chuckles) I already know that your majesty

Me:Well besides that madame I'm just a normal man. I go through the same motions and struggles as any mere man. I major in law,I love everything about it. Although right after matric my dad enrolled me in mechanical engineering I dropped out and pursued law the following year

Thando:Yho he must've been angry

Me:He was spitting fire but at the end of the day it's about what I'm passionate about. He got over it after my second year studying law when he saw how good I'm doing

----

{MELOTHANDO}

Listening to Zweli go on about how passionate about his job he is was refreshing, getting to know him better on another level. I watched him speak with his teeth not even moving from position having his deep lazy voice hypnotise me. Staring deep at him as though I see his soul

Zwe:And tell me about yourself madame. What's Thando all about

Me:Well... What you see is what you get. This is me this is all me,I'm nothing special or as successful as everybody else but I'll get there

Zwe:You're everything special

Me: of course you'd say that

Zwe:I mean it

His phone beeped and he checked it

Zwe:Emails

Me:Even when... woah wait go back

Zwe:(chuckles)Go back where?

Me:Put the phone on

Zwe:Melothando

Me:Come on tu!

He put it on and there I was. One of the pictures I took with his phone was his wallpaper

Me:Wwoooowwww

Zwe:Told you you're something special

My smile went up from ear to ear. That's the sweetest gesture ever

Zwe:Thando come on it's just a picture

Me:A picture of ME!

I was honestly flattered and emotional about it,of all his women he picks me to have on his screen saver ^\_^

Zwe:Please don't tell me you're about to cry

Me:It's mee!

He laughed getting me off the balcony putting me down making his way back to the room

Zwe:Yes it's you. Ai kids..

Me:This kid is something special yo!

Zwe:You getting a big head Thando

I laughed looking at the room

Me:Everything in this house is black and white

Zwe:It's a bachelor penthouse babe for a man

He pulled me towards him

Me: Don't you just love having me in your arms

Zwe:I want to have you in more than just my arms

Me:This is my que to go to bed

Zwe:Sleep here with me please

Me:And have you fart? Noooo thank you.

I broke myself loose from his grip while he sulked

Zwe:Please :(

Me:Goodnight Zweli :\*

I blew a kiss and went back downstairs to the room

Buhle:You took long

Me:Was just touring the house

Buhle:In Zweli's room hehe girl did you get some?

She stuck her tongue out laughing

Me:Mxxxxm

I laughed getting into bed next to her drifting off to a peaceful sleep

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

-Thando♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 17••

~~~

[Minenhle]

"The subscriber you have dialed is not available at present please try again later"  
.. I threw my phone on the bed in frustration

Me:Damn it Zach where the hell are you!

Zach is a photography student at varsity who has a crush on me. I asked him to help out with getting pictures of Thando to prove she's alive to that boyfriend of hers so I can get my man back. But Zach isn't answering his phone and it's so unlike him normally he'd call after stalking Thando. I seriously can't believe he took her to La Lucia with him -\_- that's supposed to be me! She's living my life! She's getting the attention I'm supposed to be getting! Why the royal family chose her I don't know >:(

My phone rang and I sprung up hoping it's Zach but to my disappointment it flashed Lunga

Me:What!

Lunga:That's not the way to answer your phone

Me:I'm sorry bhuti, Hello

Lunga:How are you holding up?

Me:Taking it one day at a time

Lunga:Did you get the money I sent you?

Me:Yeah but it's all used up,I payed for the semester

Lunga:Okay I'll deposit a thousand just to keep you going

Me:Bhuti a thousand won't keep me going you need to come this side and get me back to the royal house. They can't just kick me out like this I'm still the chiefs wife

Lunga:We'll do that Minenhle just let everybody cool down

Me:Cool down till when Lunga!

Cool down! Cool down my foot maan the longer I take the closer my Zweli gets to Melothando

Lunga:Minenhle!

Me:No bhuti either y'all come sort this out and get me back in or I come to Joburg and cool down there!

Lunga:You know you can't do that you'll blow our cover

Me:Then get here fast or I'll be on the first bus back to Jozi

"Minenhle don't be a spoilt brat you knew what you were doing now that the music is playing you can't dance to it!" ... That was my aunt in the background

Me:No no no aunt this is your music. You sent her here and plotted everything so it's either you fix this or I'll let everybody know what song is playing!

Lunga:Are you threatening us Minenhle

Me:Take it how ever you want bhuti

I hung up putting my phone on the bed laying down,I know I've already planted a seed of curiosity in Kgosi's head if they don't do what I say and get me with Zweli then I'll water and his dead lover will come to life

----

{Ntandoyethu}

I had to get up early for work. I know I only got back yesterday but hay time waits for no man and I had a ton of cases to go through. Never even got the chance to tell the girls I'm leaving. I left earlier than usual to get to the bottom of the stalker sent by Minenhle, Robin had him tied up in the basement of my building at work soundproofed and all

Rob:Speak!!

The young lad who goes by the name Zach Mazwayi spat out a little blood from the beat down he was getting from Robin. I'm not all for violence but if my woman is threatened then what's got to be done shall be done

Zach:Please I don't know what you talking about

He's been denying following and taking snaps of Melothando,Minenhle and I. Rob threw another punch in his abdominal area that had Zach gasping for air while groaning in pain. Tk my IT specialist walked in with the boys phone

Me:What did you get?

Tk:I managed to unlock the phone and as expected here they are

He handed me the phone while Zach coughed up in pain. Robins informants were right thing boy has been following us. There were pictures of Thando visiting me at the hospital, pictures of her at the petrol station with me and pictures of her and Buhle. I immediately clenched my teeth together walking towards him grabbing him by his hoodie,he was cuffed to the chair so I couldn't get him all the way up

Me:What the hell are you and Minenhle up to!

Zach:I don't know anybody by that name

I let go and swung a punch straight to his face,the impact must've been really hard because it sent him flying back with the chair landing on the ground

Me:Don't mess with me boy. I will ruin you! I will have to thrown into jail for messing around my family do you understand me Zach

Zach:Please-

Please what!

Me:I'm warning you! You better speak or I'll throw up a case that will have you behind bars for a long time. You've been stalking me and my wife so you must know I'm a lawyer and I don't play

Zach:I didn't do anything wrong

Me:Tk call the cop's

Zach:No no please

Tk took his phone out dialling them up

Zach:Okay okay I'll talk

Me:What are you waiting for!

He quivered shaking on the ground, Tk and Robin lifted the chair up having him face me

Zach:Minenhle told me she she..

Me:She she what? Talk dammit!

Zach:She said she moved out from the royal house because you cheating on her..

Me:So you know who I am and you still mess with me!

I roared from anger. Who the hell does Minenhle think she is!

Rob:Let him finish boss

I nodded clicking my fingers for him to go on

Zach:She asked me to follow you around and find out who your mistress is.. She gave me a description of how she could possibly look and that matched your-

Me:My wifes

Zach:I truely didn't know she was your wife sir I swear

Me:What kind of a personal investigator are you not getting your facts straight!

Zach:I'm not a PI sir. I'm a student I was just helping Minenhle out

Me:Well look where that landed you

Zach>Please. Please don't send me to jail I swear I'll delete everything from my phone and I'll stay away

Me:You will stay away regardless. You see my guy over here is going to teach you a little lesson of what happens when you mess with me and anyone close to me. Then you'll go back to the hole you came from!

His phone started ringing with a call from Minnie..

Tk:Should I answer?

Me:Bring it

I swiped answering it but not saying anything not that she needed anybody to speak she just started blabbing

Minenhle:Zach how long have I been trying to call you! Where the hell have you been? Did you even get-

Me:Minenhle

She went silent.. I could hear her cuss and pace in the background

Me:You really testing me

Minenhle:B..Baba what are you doing with Zach's phone?

Me:I FOUND YOUR LITTLE SPY FOLLOWING ME AND MELOTHANDO! WHAT ARE YOU PLAYING AT? Do you really want to start a war with me

Minenhle:Baba I can explain

Me:Pray Minenhle. Pray we never cross paths because if we do you'll be sorry!

Minenhle:Baba I'm doing this for you. It's all for you please open your eyes and see that Melothando doesn't love you baba I love you

Me:You're crazy Minenhle get help and stay away from me do you understand!

I hung up handing the phone to TK who was going to remove everything from it

Me:If I ever find you following me or Melothando boy I will not hesitate to kill you,do you understand

Zach:Yes sir

I instructed Robin to rough him up a little bit so he thinks twice before doing somebody else a favour.. I stepped out fixing my tie taking the elevator to my office my P.A Sara already waiting for me

Me:Sarah talk to me

Sara:Good morning sir I've ordered you a decaf coffee. You have a court case to attend at 10am from there you've got back to back meeting with Mr.Chrahstov the attorney from Russia from 12pm to 17:00. Straight from that you've got a late lunch business meeting with Advocate Moses to discuss branching out across South Africa

Me:Thank you Sarah



She walked out, where the hell is my coffee I'm going to need it today >\_<

---

{MELOTHANDO}

I woke up and Buhle wasn't on the bed. Damn what's the time anyways. I stretched out getting out of bed to the bathroom... Buhle was seated flat on the floor with her head buried in the toilet seat

Me:Buhle are you okay?

She lifted her head and boy did she look terrible. Her weave was all in her face covered in sweat I rushed towards her pulling her wet weave out her face holding it into a pony tail patting her back

Me:What's wrong? Do you need a doctor??

Buhle:It's-

She put her head back into the toilet seat and puked,the smell was terrible but I can't leave her alone in here. I continued softly patting her back

Buhle:It's something I ate yesterday I knew it would make my stomach act up but I ate it anyways

She chuckled spitting into the toilet before getting up to rinse her mouth and face

Me:You sure you're going to be okay? You so pale B

Buhle:It happens don't stress. What you can do is wash your hands and please make us breakfast I just wasted all my food

I laughed and washed my hands to go make breakfast. Opened the fridge and settled for eggs and Viennas nothing fancy.. A phone rang which I'm guessing is the house phone

Me:Minenhle phone

Minenhle:It's in the lounge answer please I'm coming

Ayi! I dragged to the lounge answering the matte black house phone

Me:Zulu residence hello?

"I really like how you answer the phone all that's missing is Mrs.Zulu speaking"

Me:And how do I answer the question that will follow?

Zwe:What question?

Me:Which one

Zwe:What the hell are you saying?

Me:Ahh leave you slow, you do realise the score is on 4;6 now right

Zwe:What? You such a cheat babe

Me:All is fair in love and war

Zwe:I miss you

Me:(chuckles)I figured ^\_^

Zwe:I'm just joking (laughs) Just wanted to let you and Buhle to know I'm going to be late I've got tons and tons of work today

Me:Mxm bye

Zwe:(laughing) You angry because I don't miss you

Me:I'm hanging up now

Zwe:No wait Thando

Me:Why you don't miss me anyways

Zwe:I knew you upset because of that. You so weird!

I kept quiet. He just called me weird! Seriously? Mxm

Zwe:(laughing)You take everything so seriously babe. I've got to go all I needed was to hear your voice now I'm certain I'm going to have a good day. You and Buhle don't get up to no good ayt?

.....

Zwe:(laughing)Bye my emotional being

He hung up and I involuntarily smiled going back to the kitchen. Buhle was already in there with the dishcloth to her nose the door and the window open

Me:And then

Buhle:You should have just said "No Buhle go make your own breakfast" What the heck is this!

She slid the plate of eggs and Viennas across the kitchen island towards me. I looked at her in shock because she's snapping at me for absolutely nothing

Me:I-

Buhle:Whatever Melothando. I'll make it myself nxl

She grabbed break smearing fish paste and jam

Me:You going to eat that o.O

Buhle:No Thando I'm going to clean the house with it -\_-

Me:Okay okay don't shoot

I lifted my hands in surrender while she poured orange juice and walked out with her bread.Then she says my food is repulsive? What the hell is she eating

♡♡

♡♡♡♡

-Thando♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 18••

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

"You keep on hittin' it ooh, oh

Maybe it's your love, it's too good to be true..Baby boy, your love, got me trippin' on you..You know your love is big enough, make me trip up on

you..Yeah, it's big enough, got me trippin' on you, trip-trippin' on you"

That's Melothando singing along to an Ella Mai song that's she's got on full blast. Being married to a teenager is a problem sometimes! It's my day off after a week of working I barely get to spend time with her so I picked her up from the college she's completing her studies at

Me:Babe put the volume down a little please

Thando:It's almost finished wait

I didn't like how it was drawing attention to my car on the road the windows were even vibrating

Me:Melothando!

She sulked putting it down

Thando:You such a bore honestly Zweli you should have left me to come back with a taxi once

Me:No wife of mine will use a taxi

When I can't fetch her from the college one of the guards fetch her

Thando:Why? Scared I'll run away

Me:Yeah you children of today are unpredictable

Thando:Yeah konje you're an ancestor

I held onto my chest

Me:Shots fired

Thando:(laughing)At least you don't look thaaat old

Me:Yeah yeah whatever,how was your classes are you settling in well?

Thando:I'm not that far behind, turns out I've covered most of the topics they haven't done yet

Me:Good. I expect distinctions

Thando:I'll try my best dad

Me:You starting!

Thando:Askies.Please pass by the mall Buhle hasn't been feeling well lately I just want to get her medicine

Me:I've noticed, she's always couped up in the room. What's wrong with her?

Thando:I think she's- uhm I think she's coming up with flu

Me:Okay

She better get well soon because she needs to start preparing for the little Zulu prince. I've gotten my test report from Dr.Sibiya via email and I'm 100% capable of reproducing. My sperm count is good too so very soon my dad's wish will come true. I pulled over at the mall

Me:Want me to come in with you?

Thando:No! I mean uhm it's okay I'll manage

Me:Okay

She gave me a fake smile. I knew it was fake because her dimples didn't go as deep as they do when it's genuine. Yes I've started noticing the little things she does too. I know she's up to something right now but I'll let it slide I can't put my nose in every single thing she does now can I. She got out the car walking into the mall and I called Robin,ever since the whole Zach saga she's disappeared into thin sir. Nobody knows where she is not me,not her family and nobody has seen her attend her lectures all her assignments are sent through via email of which I can't trace back to her. That's got me on my toes a little Minenhle is smart and I know she's planning something wherever she is. Anyways Robin came through for me with the information on Melothando's ex boyfriend. The boy is clean definitely not a threat, smart and he's moved on with a journalism student Cleo Crawford a very smart and beautiful girl. Biological dad and twin passed away. I'm still waiting on the information on Melothando's family and this Kgosi's step dad. I was pulled out from by thoughts from the car door banging close

Me:Got what you were looking for?

Thando:Yes

Me:Where is it?

Thando:Where's what?

Me:The medicine you went to buy

She looked at me confused

Me:For Buhle?

Thando:Oh the medicine uhm I didn't get it

Me:You just said-

Thando:No man uhm I got myself nail polish because when I got to the chemist it..  
They didn't have medicine

She couldn't look me straight in the eye which sold out she's lying

Me:Can I see it then

Thando:See what?

Me:The nail polish

Thando:Why?

Me:Want to see if it compliments your skin tone

Thando:I'll show you at home. Phew it's hot ne and I'm hungry. You know today  
in class some girl fainted because of the heat

That's her changing the topic. I'll get to the bottom of this before tonight, she  
forgets her black card is linked to my account

Me:Mmm

I drove out heading to the penthouse, I really need to call the gardener to come  
trim the tree's they made the whole driveway dirty

---

{MELOTHANDO}

That was soo close.. I know Zweli caught on that I'm lieng but it's not my place to  
blurt other people's business out. I got a pregnancy test for Buhle, I mean I know  
the symptoms of a pregnancy way too well even though I was in denial.Her

moods change like a weather, forever hungry, gaining weight, glowing and the list goes on. While I was at the chemist at the mall I would've sworn I saw someone follow me but everytime I would look back there's nobody. I think it's paranoia from Zweli telling me Minenhle had someone follow me. Nobody knows where she is and I'm worried she tried to kill me once I know she won't hesitate to do it again. I don't know what the hell is her problem because she brought me here in the first place, now that I'm comfortable and slowly getting over my old life she wants to kill me? Why are the crazy people always after me >\_< . The whole drive Zweli was quiet, I also made it so obvious I'm lying but anyways I know he'll get over it. I wonder who Buhle's baby daddy is though between Zweli and her boyfriend, secretly I hope it's her boyfriend's I already get a bit jealous when Zwe pays attention to someone else more than me. I'm a baby I know shoot me! We pulled over in the driveway and I took my backpack making my way into the house while he called the gardener

Me: Buhle I'm hoommee

She wasn't in the lounge so I went straight to the room where I found her asleep on the bed by the looks of it she fell asleep studying because her books were all over the bed... I took them stacking them nicely on the lamp post

"(Yawning) When did you get back? " .. Guess I woke sleeping beauty up

Me: A few seconds ago didn't want to wake you

Buhle: No it's okay

She got up stretching

Buhle: My back hurts I don't even know when I passed out I'm just so tired lately

Me: I've noticed B that's why I got you these

I took out 2 clear blue pregnancy tests from my backpack

Buhle: Are those-are you crazy?

Me: Buhle I've been there I know what I'm seeing

Buhle: You are seeing wrong Melothando!

Me: Buhle nausea, jam and fish paste? Glow? Weight gain? MOODDDSS?

Buhle:That could mean anything

Me:Anything like what?

She started pacing up and down

Buhle:Oh no! Oh no! I can't be pregnant. Zweli is going to kill me Melothando he's going to kill me

She went into full panic mode and from that I gathered if she is pregnant it's definitely not Zweli's

Me:Relax let's not panic yet okay. Take these and we'll see

She was already crying. She took the pregnancy tests and went to the bathroom, she was taking quite a while so I decided to tidy up in the room putting everything in order

15 minutes later she came out and I sprung up going to her

Me:And

She threw herself into my arms crying

Me:Shh it's going to be okay

Buhle:How could I be so careless! Melothando Zweli brought me here to(sniffs)carry his baby and I'm already pregnant. What am I going to do

Me:We'll figure it out one day at a time okay

Buhle:I need to get an abortion before Zweli starts to notice

Me:What! Are you crazy Buhle you can't kill your baby!

The pain of losing a baby hurts. And it infuriated me hearing her say that why deprive an innocent soul a chance at life?

Buhle:What will I do Melothando? Me and my family have nothing, nothing at all. Marrying Zweli was a major breakthrough for us financially. Themba is a student MeloT he won't be able to support our baby :( ... You don't know Ntandoyethu Melo he will cut me off and that means my family too he will never raise another man's child



Me:Themba needs to take responsibility Buhle. He needs to get a job and so do you. Why do you allow yourself to be so financially dependant on a man! You're 28 for heaven's sake

Buhle:You would unde-

She trailed off when the door opened and Zweli opened. What happened to knocking, I'd have asked but the look on his face was deadly. He looked very angry

Buhle:Baba?

Zwe:The both of you follow me

Me:Just give us 5 minu-

Zwe:NOW!

He roared and walked out

Buhle:Did you tell him?

Me:How would I have told him if we only found out now

We walked out following Zweli who was in the lounge sipping on a glass of whiskey

Zwe:Sit! The both of you

We did as we were told sitting our behinds down

Zwe:Melothando... Who were the pregnancy tests you purchased for?

I looked at him dumbstruck and Buhle looked at me with tears threatening her eyes

Zwe:Talk dammit!

He shouted throwing the glass against the wall

Zwe:Who? Who is pregnant between you two?

How did he even know what I bought

Me:Zweli are you stalking me

Zwe:Woman don't try me! Answer my damn question

Buhle gave it all away and started crying

Zwe:So you pregnant Buhlebendalo knowing very well what I assigned to you?

Buhle:Baba I-

Zwe:Pack up and get the fuck out of my house

Me:Zweli where will she go. Her family is in Umhlanga

Zwe:Melothando shut up! Shut up and stop running your mouth where it doesn't concern you. You knew about this yet you kept it a secret

Buhle:Baba we did know please I'm sorry

Zwe:EY WOMAN GET THE HELL OUT OF MY HOUSE

Buhle:Baba I'm begging you please

She was down on her knees crying

Zwe:OUT!

She slowly got up

Me:Buhle no. Don't go

Zwe:Melothando!

Me:No Zweli you can't expect everything to happen when you snap your fingers! She got married to you didn't she? You knew she had a boyfriend! You know everyone of your bloody wives have boyfriends and you're completely fine with it. Of course they going to show each other affection!

Zwe:Melothando!

Me:No Ntandoyethu. What do you think they do with their boyfriends? Play dice? They obviously had sex and Buhle is pregnant get over it. She's not asking you to raise her baby. Just because you were ready to have a baby Buhle must uproot her life and relationship? You selfish Zweli. Kicking her out like a dog after she's sacrificed so many years of her life for you

Zwe:You have quite a big mouth and it won't make me reverse my decision. She benefited throughout the life she sacrificed "for me"

I can't believe how arrogant he's being!

Me:Okay Bhut'Zwe. Kick her out but I'm leaving with her!

Zwe:You will do no such!

Me:Watch me. Let's go pack up Buhle

I held her hand and we walked to the room leaving Zweli standing in the middle of the lounge alone. I don't know where we going to go but we'll make a plan nxl.

Zweli thinks he breaths flavoured air

♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

-Thando♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 19●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

"I really don't like what you're doing Melothando. You know your cousin is nowhere to be found and you want to pull the I'm leaving with her stunt knowing very well you need to be close by for your own safety. I really don't understand you sometimes Buhle is my wife and I deserve respect from her,she can't be falling pregnant! What the hell will my father say about my first wife being pregnant?"

Yep I'm getting the lecture of a lifetime from Zweli. He allowed Buhle and I to stay after we were already halfway to the rank of with heavy bags. I just remember him pulling up behind us commanding we get into the car. I was hoping he'd run

after us and he did. He's giving Buhle a week to sort herself out and leave, I wish I could fight that too but there's nothing I can do honestly. She really messed up big time

Me:I'm sorry

Zwe:You are not sorry Melothando you are anything but sorry why do you do that?

Me:Do what?

Zwe:Challenge me like that? You make me look weak!

Me:I was just-

Zwe:You going to make all these wives walk all over me and disrespect me. I should have just let you leave honestly

Me:It wasn't my intention to make it look like I'm disrespecting you

Zwe:Well that's exactly what you do

Me:I'm sorry.. She's scared Zwe

Zwe:What exactly am I expected to do Melothando? She went and got pregnant knowing she's a chiefs first wife!

Me:So what's the next step

Zwe:She has to go.My dad is going to spit fire when he finds out about this

Here comes some more drama

---

[Minenhle]

I always and I mean always get what I want. You'd think Zweli and Melothando would be more careful after the whole Zach incident but nope they not that smart. I've been laying low tight in La Lucia and actually hired a professional private investigator to get me information on Melo. Everything she does, eats, breathes I know about. My P.I emailed me all the happenings of the past two days and that stirred up the hatred in me. She bought a pregnancy test! A pregnancy

test for what >\_< . She can't! She just can't carry Zweli's baby :( he's mine. I looked around the back room I'm renting plastered with pictures of him

Me:I won't let them take you away from me my love

I sent my uncle the pictures I had taken of Melothando and the exact dates and location. Even the pictures of her at college it didn't take too long before he called me

Me:Bhuti

Lunga:Minenhle. What the fuck? Is this why you've been in hiding? What agenda are you pushing!

Me:If I'm not in the royal house by tonight! These are going to trend very fast. How do you put the caption? Uhm "Dead girl found alive in La Lucia after staged car accident".. sounds killer to me

Lunga:Minenhle listen don't act out irrationally. I know you love your husband and we'll get you back in just give us some time

Me:TIME IS ALL I'VE GIVEN YOU! WHY AM I NOT IN THE ARMS OF MY HUSBAND!

Lunga:Minenhle I'm working on it I promise you

Me:I'm giving you till 08:00pm. 08:00 pm Bhuti and if I'm not in that royal house being sent off to live with my husband. All hell will break loose

Lunga: Don't do this. Do you really think exposing Thando's death will make Zweli love you? Think about this Minenhle he will hate you even more for doing this. Think about his reputation

Me:I don't care about his reputation. He will love me. I just need to show him Melo doesn't love him and he'll come seeking comfort in my arms

Lunga:You don't understand what is at stake

Me: 08:00pm Bhuti. Bye

Lunga: Minenhle wai-

I hung up and started packing my bags to go back to the royal house. My uncle better get me back in because hell knows no fury like woman scorned. I will

destroy every single one of them! Including melothando's unborn baby >:( . How could Zweli do this to me. After all these years he goes and has sex with a girl who's not even a virgin! I USED TO BE HIS FAVOURITE WIFE AND THAT BITCH RUINED IT! I WAS SO CLOSE, SO CLOSE TO MAKING HIM LOVE ME. I thought he'd shun her like he did every other wife but he didn't HE PUT ME OUT FOR HER! HE'S DRIVING HER TO GO AND BUY PREGNANCY TESTS! THAT SHOULD BE ME :'(

I threw myself on the bed drinking wine from the bottle..Maybe I should just plant a bigger seed in this Kgosì's mind

I rung him up as a private number

Kgosì:Look if this is another sick joke of Melothando I'm hanging up.Who the fuck are you and what do you want from me?

Me:Keep your phone close

There was a brief silence before je decided to respond

Kgosì:Why what's happening?

Me:When the clock strikes at 8pm I will change your whole life

Kgosì:Listen stop calling me! I know Steven is paying you to do this just stop!  
MELOTHANDO IS GONE!

Good so he knows what I'm talking about. He'll just have to wait and see. Lunga better deliver or else!

---

«Lunga»

Steve:Everything okay?

I just walked back into the office after having to answer Minenhle's call. The shock I got from the pictures of Melothando coming through on my phone I really didn't think Minenhle had it in her. She's going to be a real problem if I don't get her back at the royal house

Steve:Lunga!

I snapped out of it

Me:Yes?

Steve:Is everything okay?

Me:Uhm yeah.. actually no my mom just called she's really not feeling good I need to go check on her

Steve:Okay sure. We'll finish this off when you get back

Me:Thanks boss

I stood up calling an uber. Haven't had my car replaced since the whole accident things. I know the way she was sent away was not ideal but it was for the best. She would never have a good and luxurious life if she stayed with Kgos. Heck Steve pays me peanuts for the type of work I do for him at least with Minenhle and Thando as royal wives we receive a fat pay off and with Minenhle out Thando is the only one we can benefit from plus the alliance could be of good use. Speaking of Steven that man is becoming a pain he's convinced my mom has something to do with melothando's death/disappearance as he wants to call it. He's digging too deep but we've covered all our tracks I can't have Minenhle blow our cover. After everything I've done to make this work >:-)

I got home and went straight to my mother

Me:Your sister's child is a problem. A big problem

Ma:What do you mean?

I showed her the pictures of Melothando

Ma:Where did she get these :o

Me:She's having Melothando followed ma!

Ma:Is she out of her mind?

Me:I don't know but she's making crazy demands to have this trend

Ma:What are we going to do now?

Me:Well I have no choice but to call Ntandoyethu's father and plead to have her back into the royal house. The boy won't give me the time of day if I ask him

Ma:No no we will have to go personally

Me:We have only until 8pm ma I have to do this over the phone

Ma:Kodwa Nkulunkulu. Why is my own sisters child doing this to us. She helped us nje

Me:There's no use asking questions now ma. Let me get on the phone with Ntandos dad and hope he takes her back in

Ma:I'll pray this child is not being serious.

She walked away and I called Ntandoyethu's father

"Hello"

Me:Bab'Zulu this is Lunga wakwa Luthuli

"Yebo ngaksiza? Konke kw'hamba kahle?" (Can I help you? Is everything okay?)

Me:Yebo baba,it's about Minenhle

"Uyenzeni manje umakoti?" (What did she do?)

Me:Well she wants to come back to the royal house

"Son, Ntandoyethu made his decision and it's final"

Me:Baba please she's threatening to-

"I will not be involved in my son's affairs.. Get Minenhle in order and when Ntandoyethu decides he has forgiven her he will make the decision of having her back here or not"

Me:Bab'Zulu you don't understand this is- ... Hello? Hello??

Shit!!! >\_< he hung up he really hung up on me. I have to do something and fast!  
But I'm running out of time and fast

---

◀●Kgosi●▶

Me:I love you :\*

Cleo:I love you too♡

Me:Travel safely I'll miss you every second



Cleo:I'll be back before you know it. Promise you'll be on your best behaviour?

Me:You should be promising me that after the whole Chad saga

Cleo:Seriously Kgosi? You're going to bring this up now?

Me:Look I'm sorry babe. I just don't want to lose you over another man again

Cleo:You won't please trust me..I've been trying so hard to regain your trust

Me:I know babe I'm sorry

Cleo:It's okay

Me:Just take care of yourself okay

Cleo:Will do ^\_^

We shared a short kiss before she walked away to board her plane. Cleo is going back to Cape Town for a few months. She's been keeping me sane and having her leave now is hard but I'll have to survive. I got into my car driving back home to grab a couple of things I really need to spend time with my mom and the little sis it's been a while. Living with Steven is like living alone honestly. I pulled up on the pavement walking into the house where I found Melothando's uncle pacing up and down in our living room.At this time? He's probably looking for my uncle

Me:Uhm hello

He stopped pacing and looked at me

Lunga:Boy I've been looking for you

Me:Looking for me? o.O

Lunga:Yes look I need your phone

Me:For what?

Lunga:Your life might be in danger there's-

Me:In danger? Look I've-

"WHO'S LIFE IS IN DANGER?"

That's Steven. Great just great! I really need to get to my mom's before it gets too late

Me:He needs my phone

Steve:What's going on Lunga?

The guy was straight up sweating. Something to was off

Lunga:Have you been getting any weird phone calls?

How did he know! Wait my life could legit be in danger

Me:Yeah. Telling me Thando is alive.

Steve:What?

Me:I thought you sent them that's why I didn't tell you anything

Lunga:They lieng. They've been calling our house too

Steve:Why would anybody say Thando is alive if she isn't

Lunga:Boss people would do anything for money. Give me your phone Kgosi

Steve:No! Wait. Have they asked you for any money Kgosi?

Lunga:Kgosi the phone!

Steve:Kgosi?

Me:No just something about my life... (my phone buzzed) changing at (buzz again) 8pm

I opened up the pictures being sent to my phone with locations

Me:WHAT THE HELL! NO! THIS CAN NOT BE

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡

-THANDO♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 20●●

~~~

◀●Kgosi●▶

Shock, anger, confusion those were an understatement to the feelings brewing inside of me while I scrolled through Melothando's images. These can't be photoshopped this was real, they even had videos of her walking out of a college into a car with tinted windows. Location "La Lucia-Umhlanga-Durban-Kwa Zulu Natal" soon after the images Lunga's phone buzzed "SHIT" is all he could mummer staring at me searching my reaction to this before it all dawned on me. The day I was in the hospital and the grandma came to visit me she mentioned something about Melothando having duties to fulfil in KZN! This whole time we've been grieving for someone who's alive! This whole time guilt has been having me pull away from Cleo. How could Thando do this! Why?

"Your princess is well and alive ready for saving" That was the caption on a picture showing Thando and a slightly older girl walking with luggage, the next picture shows a car pulling up and them getting in. Is Thando being held against her will! Was she kidnapped

Steve: Are you two going to stare blankly at each other or is somebody going to tell me what is going on?

He walked towards my trembling self taking the phone into his hands

"I can explain boss look I'm sorry".. Before Steven viewed the images Lunga was already apologising and trying to explain. He was trembling in his boots making mr suspicious

Lunga: I swear it was never my intention to take her there my mom-

So he knew too? He knew the truth all along and didn't tell us! He had a hand in the fake accident!

I turned to look at Steve who looked back at Lunga disgusted

Lunga: Boss-

"SHUT UP! JUST SHUT THE FUCK UP".. He roared commanding silence

Steve:This is. . You son of a bitch

He charged towards the helpless Lunga pinning him against the wall punching him senseless

Lunga:Bozza please

Steve:You sent her there! (Punch)You faked her death(punch in the face ) and you here telling me please! How evil can you be!

Lunga:Bozza I

He shut him up by a knee to his stomach. He groaned in pain when Steve held on to his shirt pinning him against the wall once more before another punch met his face

Steve:You better thank your gods I'm not blowing your brains out right now!

Lunga:I'm sorry bozza

Steve:I'm not saying I won't do it because I will. Get up you're driving us to La Lucia now!

Lunga:Bozza yam'

Steve:NOW LUNGA

Me:Who!

"What?" They said in unison looking my way

Me:Who did we bury?

My mind began compiling so much thought and questions

Lunga:Melothando

Steve placed another punch to his face

Steve:Man if you keep lieng I'm going to kill you! Start talking!

A shaky Lunga began narrating the story telling us everything? Well at least I think it's everything. All along my dad's gut feeling was correct all this time I've been

crying visiting the grave I was visiting an innocent soul who died to cover up the truth. My poor baby must be terrified, they probably force her to do all sorts of things

Steven was already dragging Lunga out the house to the car. I followed shortly after registering everything that just went down getting into the car

Steve: Drive!

He commanded and Lunga started Stevens car reversing out of the yard. It's 21:40pm and my car is still parked out the yard not that I care right now I need to see if this is real and not a dream.. The whole story Lunga narrated to us playing in the back of my mind

"She's married.. She's married.. She's married"

That played like a broken recorder.. I was on the verge of proposing before her sudden death. It killed me! Her death took the life out of me and just when I'm well on my way of recovering and dealing with her death I have to find out she's alive :( . I took my phone staring at the pictures once more, this was definitely her this was my Melothando

→Hey babe I've arrived safely. I miss you so much already I hope you being good. Anyways I'm so exhausted from the flight I'm going to take a nap and call you tomorrow. I love you Kgosì Molefe←

I read the message from Cleo but didn't reply. This is going to complicate everything >\_< how does a man love two women

---

{MELOTHANDO}

18+! SN (If you're quick to hit the report button this might not be your cup of tea)

Okay I don't know if it's the pregnancy or something learnt at the royal house but Buhle couldn't stop dropping bombs in her sleep it was too much nje. Sharing a room with somebody is a problem struu. I got out of bed going to the kitchen for fresh air and also because I was a bit hungry my pyjama shorts kept wedging between my butt crack. Buhle honestly picked out the shortest pyjamas for me and never even thought to get me a gown! I opened the fridge having yoghurt.

There's nothing yummier than a midnight snack I swear you'd eat a raw onion and it will taste like you having pizza yase debonairs.. There was music coming from Zweli's bedroom I'm guessing he's also having a hard time falling asleep probably stressing about the whole Buhle saga. After disposing of the yoghurt container I went upstairs just to check on him I slightly opened the door. He's upper body was bare with a shorts on doing sit ups in the dark room with only the moon as his light.. Drakes Finesse playing

-I want my baby to have your eyes I'm going against my own advice. Should I do New York I can't decide fashion week is more your thing than mine. I can't even lie I'd rather stay inside I can't do suit and tie. I can't be in the room with you and stand on different sides one thing at a time-

He looked like a beast every move he made had me weak at my knees. The reflection of the moon glistening every drop of sweat dropping off of his body grunting with every sit up I was turned on and involuntarily let out a soft moan from just watching him. I guess it was loud enough for him because he stopped smirking

Zwe:Can't sleep?

I nodded with him getting up grabbing a towel wiping the sweat off him. He put the light on before turning to look at me his eyes immediately fell to my bare thighs he fixated them there for a while making me feel uncomfortable

Me:\*clearing throat\* I should uhm get to..

He came closer to me pulling me into the room since I was standing in between the door frame he didn't let go off my hand. I couldn't utter anything from my mouth anymore I stood there frozen with every nerve in my body coming to life. He dipped his neck down in anticipation kissing me

"I've never had the kind of love that was forever and as you cried in my arms,you woke up my heart. And I saw again what I found in you-Anthony Hamilton•Her heart" that song played while we stood there pouring out every emotion in a kiss. It wasn't rushed it was slow,passionate he took his time exploring every corner of my mouth with his tongue. He pulled away gazing into my eye's as though he was seeking answers looking for any type of sign to show him I felt exactly what he felt at that moment. Our stare of didn't last long before he crashed his lips against

mine once more, this time with more hunger with more lust. My hands dropped running against his abs this man's body is a palace he's a god! He pulled my arms holding them above my head not once breaking away from the kiss while his other hand went down to feel on my nookie burning from the need of having him buried deep inside me. He groaned from the satisfaction of finding me wet before releasing my arms from his grip to feel on his rock hard erection

"Do you want this?" He growled looking at me with his wild eyes dilated with lust

"Yes" is all I could manage to say struggling to catch my breath with his hand playing with my folds teasing me

"Please" I couldn't take it anymore. My core heating up like a volcano about to erupt I needed him badly. My nipples grew harder with every touch. He lifted my arms taking my pyjama top followed by my pyjama shorts and soaked panties at the same time

Zwe:Shit

He gritted through his teeth running his hand along the slit of my core pushing me into the bed before burying himself deep in between my legs it was glorious. My moans filled the room while his tongue did wonders with his fingers working magic too my orgasm built up fast and I came trembling he did not let that stop him he continued licking all my juices clean before getting up with a devilish grin

"You're so perfect" I blushed with him laying on top of me allowing me to taste myself my hand in all violation went down grabbing onto his hard shaft. Okay he's bigger than I thought he groaned at my touch with my hand moving giving him a hand job

Zwe:Shit!

He removed my hand pinning it above my head with the other hand pulling down his shorts and briefs before I knew it his tip was tearing through my core with his face buried deep in my neck. A feeling of pain and pleasure hit like a wave taking him all in. He didn't move he just stayed as is with him buried deep inside of me. My walls clenching hard onto his shaft sending sparks all over my body arching myself to have him deeper inside of him

"You're mine"-Zweli

"I'm yours"-That's all it took before he started thrusting in and out of me. I threw my head back moaning while he cussed under his breath groaning. Never was a man sexier!

Zwe:Look at me

I looked up at him struggling to keep them open

Me:I can't... uuuhhhhhhhh

He pulled out roughly flipping me over pulling my butt up before I heard him tear a condom wrapper and ramming into me with one hand hitting hard on my butt cheek sending a burning sensation all over my body. My moan turned into half screams I'm certain Buhle couldn't hear this but I can't help myself. He went hard and fast with his wet thumb running hard and fast on my clit. My eyes rolled all the way back before my climax was reached I came with him thrusting deep into me. This went on for 15 more minutes how long does a man take to jim! I couldn't take it anymore I was on the verge of losing my mind the pleasure was becoming too painful I even started crying

Me:Stop stop stop!

Without hesitation he stopped looking at me with tears streaming down my face. He looked at me worried

Zwe:Did I hurt you?

I shook my head no

Zwe:What's wrong baby?

Me:You're going to kill me

Zwe:Had enough?

I nodded

Zwe:I'm sorry

He smiled a bit dissapointed pulling the rubber off. I felt bad he didn't get to cum but my nookie was burning bad.. He kissed me before cuddling me close to him. This was so wrong but felt sooo damn right his hard on still standing hard and proud I know it would be impossible for him to fall asleep and there I was about



to do something that I have no experience in. I went down slowly with his eye's glued to me before taking him into my mouth

Zwe:SHIIT! YES!

Okay that was a green light to continue. I sucked on him half choking and gagging with my fingers playing around with his sack his groans of satisfaction were music to my ears. He grabbed a handful of my hair before shooting straight down my throat with some of his cum dripping out my mouth. He pulled me up grabbing a towel wiping me off properly doing the same to himself before getting under the covers spooning me from behind playing with the edges of my hair sending me to dream land

"I love you Melothando"

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡

-THANDO♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 21••

~~~

{Thando}

Waking up was blissful♡had my man planting soft kisses all over my face I couldn't help but open my eyes with a smile on my face

Zwe:Morning sleeping beauty

His morning voice! Hallelujah I don't know if it's last night but day after day this man just keeps getting sexier

Me:Good morning

He cupped my face fixing his eyes on mine

Zwe:Last night was amazing. Thank you

If anybody should be thanked it's him! I didn't respond but rather blushed hiding my face with the palm of my hands

Zwe:Look who's shy now

He smirked proudly getting up putting a sweatpants on

Me:Oh please! Me? Shy?

Zwe:Had you tapping out last night. I never knew my D game was that good(laughing)

Me:Zweli!

Zwe:Not to mention your head game. Daaaaaayymmmmm

This guy! I took the pillow throwing it at him. Now he's really making me shy. He laughed coming towards me kissing the daylights out of me morning breath and all before handing me one of his T-Shirts

Zwe:Let's go prepare breakfast before I'm tempted to do a number on you

I lazily laughed getting out of bed putting the Tee on

Zwe:And what's so funny?

Me:Just thinking of how we vowed to never be intimate with one another.Look at you now! Can't get your hands off this :p

Zwe:You cocky! But right about one thing

He pulled me closer to him grabbing my butt whispering in my ear

Zwe:I'll never be able to keep my hands off you

He caught my lips between his squeezing our bodies together sending heat waves all over mine.His touch did wonders to me

Zwe:Now let's go and get that breakfast ready

He pecked my lips leaving me breathless. My wetness flowing down my left leg. Damn you Zweli!

I took the Tee off and turned the shower on. My class for today only starts later around 12:00pm and it's only 7:30 am. I stood under the shower head allow the water to flow over me freely lost in thoughts. I felt guilty for forgetting about Kgosi while here. Zweli makes me feel a way I've never really felt or knew I could feel, the feelings I have for him come effortlessly ^\_^ he has me smiling and laughing more than I should. His mission is to protect me and make sure my every need is met. The way he takes interest in my life is overwhelming, He doesn't know everything about me yet but he's patient about it and that's what I love about him. Wait what! Did I just say what I "Love" about him? I need to slow down a little on loving him. Everytime I love something it's taken away from me. My mom, My dad, My baby, Kgosi. What if I love Zweli too hard and he's taken away from me :( I've been deprived of love from a young age that when I find it I don't know how to hold on to it.

---

{Ntandoyethu}

I'm officially convinced that Melothando was made for me. She's my hope in this hopeless world. I'm viciously attracted to her and I can't fight it anymore. I would never imagine myself falling inlove with a girl a decade and a half younger than me but here I am madly inlove. Her smile is infectious the way she stands her ground (even though she goes overboard) amazes me. She was tailor made for me without a doubt. For once my father picked a gem♥ . If I could have my way I'd have her be my only woman. I'd have her carry all my children when the time is right, grow old with her and only her

"Smells good! What you making? " my eyes jolted up to meet her coming down the stairs with my Tshirt on. I felt my member rise in excitement to the sight before me. Her hair dripping wet down her neck sending waves of excitement all over my body

Thando:Earth to Zweli!

Me:\*clearing throat\* uhm omelets

Thando:Yum! Eish!

Me:What's wrong?

Thando:Buhle hates the smell of eggs open the windows

Buhle! Damn I'd almost forgotten she's still around in my house! Baking another mans bun -\_-

Me:I could care less

Thando:Zweli!

Me:What? She needs to go Melothando. I don't even know what I'm going to tell my father about this whole situation. Buhle is my first wife it's bad enough he knows I haven't been trying for a baby because of the vasectomy. Imagine his rage when he finds out I allow my women to have men outside our relationship

Thando:You let your dad control you so much

Me:I was raised to obey babe

Thando:Eventually Zwe you have to stand up for yourself. You're 33 years old for heaven's sake not a baby

Me:Babe how the hell do you tell your father one of your wives are pregnant and you are not the father?

Than:I don't know Zwe but you can't punish Buhle for what you allowed

Me:Baby Buhle knows she's married. She knows my father.I'm not saying she shouldn't have had sex. There's a reason why condoms are manufactured babe

Thando:This came as a shock to her than it did to us

I shrugged putting the omelets on a plate sitting on a high chair pulling her inbetween my legs with one arm around her waist

Me:Still babe

Thando:She needs our support

Me:The only person I'll be supporting is you when you carrying my babies

I fed her a piece of the omelette

Thando:Hmm that's not happening anytime soon

Me: of course. I need you to finish all your studies. Focus then we'll plan junior

Thando:What about your dad?

Me:He'll have to wait until you ready

A smile crept on her face

Me:What? Thought I'd pick someone else to carry my baby?

Thando:I guess. I mean like I'm not your only wife soo...

Me:In the back of my mind you are. I wouldn't find anybody else besides you suitable after last night

Thando:(chuckles)Well we in for a long wait

Buhle walked into the kitchen all dressed up.. Thando tried moving out my grip but I wasn't letting her go anywhere anytime soon, having her in my arms like that made me happy

Thando:Morning B

Buhle:Morning

She walked opening the window grabbing juice

Me:Going somewhere?

Buhle:Baba.. I'm sorry for disappointing you. I know how much fulfilling your father's wish was to you and now I've messed up

To be honest something inside me beyishaya iVosho that this whole thing didn't work out

Buhle:I'll take full responsibility for my actions and tell the family you didn't know about my relationship with Themba

Me:Are you leaving?

She nodded

Buhle:I told Themba about the pregnancy and he wants us to keep it. I don't know how we'll make ends meet but I've got to learn how to do things for myself. Face the world

That's the first time I've heard B say something mature. The doorbell rang

Buhle:That must be him. I'll be leaving

Me:Have breakfast first. He can come in

Buhle:I don't think that would be a g-

Me:I insist

She nodded going for the door. Thando smiling with her dimples digging a hole through her face :\*

Me:What?

Thando:I like how you handled that

Me:Figured. You barely shut up when I speak

Thando:Is that an insult?

I laughed pecking on her lips

Me:Not at all baby not at all

I planted my lips against her neck kissing her softly. She threw her neck back letting out soft moans

---

◀●Kgosi●▶

We drove to KZN in anticipation. No rest stops nothing we just drove in total silence.. So much ran through my mind during the drive Melothando could be tied up in some basement crying and begging for her freedom! They forced her here they holding her against her own will. My girl is probably suffering begging for her release. As soon as we stopped in front of the penthouse Lunga tried talking us out of it but Steve was having none of his bull. We knocked and some girl opened

"Hello"

Lunga:Saubona Ntokazi. Is the chief in?

"Uhm yes.. You are?"

Lunga:Melothando's uncle. Please notify him that we're here

Steve:No! We going in

Lunga:Bozza we can't just do tha-

Steven just barged in moving the girl out the way with me right behind him making our way through the house. Steven stopped as soon as he reached the kitchen and what I walked into was a heartbreaking sight. She stood there in his Tshirt with her arms around his neck oblivious to our existence. They both seemed to be lost in each others presence to notice we were right there to save her. But save her from what exactly because she looked like she was having a great time with this guys tongue shoved down her throat. All my tears, drug abuse for this! She didn't look uncomfortable, she wasn't tied up being starved in a basement! She looked happy, happy to be in the arms of another man. Steven cleared his throat making them pull out the kiss with their eyes still fixed on each other smiling ridiculously

"Took you long enough" He laughed still looking at Thando who looked up to be met with my blazing gaze. Anger building up. She was clearly in on everything playing my family and I for a fool. We GRIEVED HER! The shock on her face couldn't be masked when she pulled away from that mans grip making him look back at us aswell

Thando:Uncle Steve... K..Kgosi o.O w..what are you d..doing here?

I couldn't stand her sight. Clearly that man was having his way with her! I was going to propose to this girl not so long ago and she's already being shagged. Fuck Melothando! I turned walking out of that bloody house. I could hear her call me back but I just couldn't stand being in there anymore

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 22••

~~~

{Thando}

He found me. He found me in the arms of another man. I felt weak to what they walked into these were the last people I would've thought would come here. They think I'm dead don't they. When my eyes met Kgosi's I could see the disappointment the anger. He just turned to walk away and I tried running after him but Steven who was just shocked stopped me

Steve:Let him be Melothando

Me:Uncle Steve :( how did you find me

Steve:I always knew you're alive Thando

Me:But how? They faked-

Steve:I know

Me:Why did you let them do this to me uncle steve why?

I already had tears streaming down my face

Steve:At that time I didn't know. But don't worry I'm here nobody will ever hurt you or take you away from me

He pulled me into his embrace. He must be so dissapointed in me for what he walked into but nonetheless I held onto him like my life depended on it. Zweli cleared his throat behind me after a short while having me look back

Zwe:Babe go get dressed I'll attend to our guests

Steven:She isn't going anywhere!

Zweli squinted his eyes with a very serious look on his face

Zwe:My WIFE is standing half naked infront of you. She will go get dressed

Way to emphasise on wife >\_<

Steve:She's my dau-



I had to intervene before they start arguing

Me:It's okay uncle Steve I'll go get dressed

Steve:I'll be right here waiting for you

One could see that Stevens presence annoyed Zweli so I rushed to the room bumping into my uncle who was walking in with Buhle

Lunga:Melothando

I froze looking at him. So he brought them here after he took them away from me! I clicked my tongue hurrying to the room grabbing a sweatpants

Buhle:What's going on?

Me:I wish I could chill and tell you but I've got to get out there before they kill each other

I didn't wait for her to respond I rushed back to the kitchen but found everyone besides Kgosi seated on the couch

Zwe:Baby

Oh Lord can he put the pet names at rest for now

Me:Yes?

Zwe:This man claims to be your rightful guardian. Is this information correct?

I nodded because Steve is more than a guardian to me

Zwe:The Luthuli's seemed to have forgotten to include you in all their discussions but nonetheless I know who you are

He said that looking at my uncle

Lunga:It's a complicated st-

Steve:Shut up! Shut the hell up!

Zwe:Sir as an elder I will respect you because my parents groomed me well. The only thing I can not tolerate is people disrespecting one another in MY HOUSE

Steve:Okay Mr man of the house let me get straight to the point. I'm here for my daughter and I'm not leaving without her

Zwe:My WIFE is not going anywhere without me.We are married

Steve:Like hell she is! What operation are you running? Targeting young girls to fulfil your lustful desires!You had her kidnapped!Faked her death and had her forcefully marry you

Zwe:I will own up to holding her against her will and having her marry me by arrangement but we know nothing of a "fake accident" What the hell are you talking about?

Lunga:It's nothing baba.Just a small misunderstanding

Steve:This is no misunderstanding! Thando was brought here against her will! Melothando..

Me:Yes uncle steve?

Steve:Were you brought here against your will?

Me:Yes

Steve:Are you being forced to stay here? Did your uncle threaten you?

Me:Yes.. No. . I mean

Zweli looked straight at me

Zwe:Am I holding you against your will melothando?

Me:You were

Steve:Were?

Me:Well he isn't anymore. I'm here because I chose to stay

Zwe:Then it's settled Melothando is not going anywhere!

Steve:I am not leaving my child with you!

Zwe:Do you know who I am?!

Steve got up pulling a gun out on Zweli

Steve:Do you know who I am?

Me:UNCLE STEVE NO!

Zweli was so relaxed this gun wasn't scaring him at all. I ran standing in between the gun and Zweli

Steve:Stay out of it Thando

Zwe:He's right stay out of ot Thando

I was gently moved out the way by my husband who moved closer to Steven

Zwe:I want you to look around you. Every corner of this house is guarded. One wrong move and my men will kill every single person in this house. So do what's right and put your lil toy away

Steve:I'm not afraid of death

Zwe:Neither am I

Me:Stop! Would you two just stop it. This is always the case this has always been the case everybody else has a say in how my life should go besides me! You guys are fighting over where I should be staying when nobody even asked my say in this whole dilemma. I'm tired really I can't stand this anymore

Lunga:Melothando stay out of mens business

I looked at him in disbelief

Me:Men? Malume men's business? This is MY LIFE! I'm so sick of everyone telling me how to live it I'm so sick. Everyone is so selfish fighting over me like I'm some prize when nobody thinks about me! How it's affecting me! You want to blow each other's brains out? Fine but don't do it at my expense

I walked away

Zwe:MELOTHANDO!

Me:Just let me be Zweli

He nodded and I went outside searching for Kgos. If there's anything I should feel bad about it's betraying him. I promised to never forget about him or love anybody like or more than him but look at me now. I should have known him and

Steven love me enough to go to the ends of the world to find me even in death :( and I'm here falling for another man >\_< what kind of a person am I! I found him seated on a chair outside in the garden a huge lump in my throat formed while I walked towards him. I can't believe how much him and Steven changed. They were both so skinny and lifeless :( I cleared my throat next to him

Me:Kgosi

Kg:What?

What do I even say to him. The man I used to cry for day in and day out is right in front of me and I don't know how to feel

Me:H-how are you?

Kg:How do you think I am Melothando? I thought you were dead I thought you were gone while you out here living lavish

Me:Kgosi it's not how it looks

Kg:Do you know what that did to me Thando! Do you? I grieved you! I did drugs because of the pain I felt from not having you in my life! And when I find out you are alive I find you sucking face with that man

Me:Kgosi I-

Everytime I tried to explain he just cut me off

Kg:Don't! Don't even apologise for being a slut! I thought you were different Melothando. I was going to ask you to marry me! I LOVED YOU AND YOU DO THIS! YOU RUN AWAY WITHOUT TELLING ME FAKING YOUR DEATH TO GET MARRIED TO SOMEONE ELSE!

Me:I didn't run away Kgosi. I was forced here

He stood up standing in front of my face clearly disgusted before taking out a ring throwing it at me

Kgo:You didn't look forced when I walked in. You in his Shirt for heaven's sake

Me:If you can just hear me out Kgosi you'd understand where I'm coming from

He clicked his tongue walking away but I grabbed his arm

Me:Kgosi please. Please don't do this

Kgosi:Let go off me Melothando!

He yanked his arm away but I grabbed it again

Me:Hear me out please

He tried yanking it away again but I held onto it. This went on for a while before I found myself on the floor with a burning sensation in my cheek. I looked up at Kgosi with tears streaming down my face in disbelief. I guess he shocked himself too because he stood there frozen with his eye's popping out of their sockets not believing what he just done

Kg:Melothando. I- I'm sorry

I couldn't process that because before I knew it he was on the floor too with a bleeding nose

"DON'T YOU EVER LAY YOUR HAND ON MY WOMAN!"

I looked up to be met by Zweli who already had his arms around me lifting me from the ground

Zwe:Are you okay?

I nodded with him wiping my tears off with his thumb. Kgosi getting up too holding on to his bleeding nose

Kg:Baby I'm sorry. I'm really sorry. Melothando I love you and I know you love me too. I will not share you with this man you need to choose where your loyalties lie

Zwe:She's not choosing anything!

Kg:Shut the hell up! This is my girlfriend

Zwe:This is my wife. Melothando I knew you were brought here by force because you didn't want to marry me but I never knew your family faked your death. Baby I love you and I only want you to be happy. I don't want to lose you because I just found you and I know you feel the same way too

He cupped my face staring deep into my eyes

Zwe:I will not force you to stay here if it doesn't make you happy and I will not force you to love me if you don't

Kg:He's giving you the opportunity to make up your mind Thando. He's giving you the opportunity to pack up and go back home with me. Remember who was there for you when you were out in the streets. Who found you when my uncle's wife held you hostage. Who payed your fees. I have always been by your side Melothando always! My family taking you in as their own? We were going to have a baby together Thando. Remember who saved you from a bad life before you make a decision. Nobody knows you like I do

Zwe:You make it sound like she owes you for the good deeds you've done

Kg:Make your decision Thando

I looked at both of them

Zwe:Who's it going to be?

Me:I..

How do I pick between them :( Kgosi's right he's been there since day one. We've already seen the best and worst of each other. We've lost a baby. But then there's Zweli who has gone out of his way to make me feel at home. To make me comfortable. He's been there even told me to go home if I didn't want to be with him but I couldn't because of my uncle's threats now here he is again putting my best interests first :( I won't deny that he's grown on me. Remember what I told you about love? How when everytime I find it something bad happens. I'm not meant to be happy and that's my destiny. A miserable life full of pain. Could it be that I'm paying for the sins of my parents, it's no secret that they both did very bad things

Kg:Thando! Come on

Me:I can't do this

Kg:What do you mean you can't do this? It's simple I came here for you now tell me if you leaving with me or betraying me?

I stood looking at the both of them before running into the house to my room. They can't put me on the spot like that. I can't do this

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando♥

Happy Saturday :\*

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 23••

~~~

◀•Kgosi•▶

After Melothando ran off I was left with the "chief"

Me:You do know she's leaving with me right?

Him:That's for her to decide

Me:We've shared more than you could ever offer her

Him:And that's why you keep track to remind her right? Boy I could ruin this little fantasy of yours by telling her about your precious Cleo girlfriend

I looked at him shocked. How the hell does he know about Cleo

Me:You wouldn't dare

Him:You're right. I wouldn't and that's the difference between you and I. I'm a man and you're still an undecided little boy. Whatever Melothando decides should be completely up to her and how she feels

He looked at me from head to toe then walked away stopping in his tracks to turn back and look at me

Him:And if you ever lay your hand on my wife again I will send you back to Johannesburg in a body bag

Me:Is that a threat old man?

Him:Take it whichever way you want

He walked away frustrating me.. My phone started ringing and I just answered without checking the caller ID

Me:Yeah?

"Baby hey"

It was Cleo -\_- great just what I need at a moment like this

Me:What's up?

Cleo:WOW really? No how are you babe? Glad you arrived safely I didn't see your text message last night?

Me:Sorry babe I just have soo much going on right now

Cleo:What's happening? Is everything okay?

Me: I'll be good. Uhm listen Cee can I call you back later I'm kind of in the middle of something

Cleo:Oh okay don't forget

Me:I won't

Cleo:Baby?

Ayayaya! What does she want noow?

Me:Yeah babe?

Cleo:Whatever it is that's bothering you now shall pass. You're stronger than any situation you come to face

Me:Thank you Cleo

Cleo:I love you Kgosi

Me:I love you too MaMolefe bye

I hung up putting my phone in my pocket letting out a sigh. How will I break it to Cleo that Thando is back

---



{MELOTHANDO}

I sat in the room with Buhle not saying anything just sat there staring at each other in silence. What Kgosi and Zweli are doing is not fair, I shouldn't have to choose between two men. My heart, my soul everything I am lies with Kgosi but Zweli has made me realise so much about myself that I didn't know. I don't want to hurt either of them but how do I go about this situation. If I leave Kgosi and stay with Zweli I'd be killing him, if I leave Zwe and go with Kgosi I'll be going back to a life I so eagerly wanted to put behind me. I just wish I could go faaaar away maybe China nje and start my whole life afresh

Buhle:Girl don't cry

I didn't even realise it

Me:Why does life have to be so complicated Buhle

Buhle:Girl if I knew trust me I would let you know

Me:I really don't know what to do right now

Buhle:Does it have to do with our guests? Your uncle and company?

Me:Yeah

I narrated the whole story to her

Buhle:HE DID WHAT! Okay firstly a man should never lay his hand on you Melothando no matter how angry he is at you

Me:I know he's never done this before. He just acted on impulse it was an accident

Buhle:Accident yoknuka! Melo who do you love?

Me:Kgosi

Buhle:Now why are you confused? Why are we going around in indecisive circles when you know who you love?

Me:I care about Zweli... He's a really good guy

Buhle:And he loves you

Me:I know :( he said it last night

Buhle:And you do know you're probably about the first person he told that to right?

Me:I don't know Buhle there's just so much I don't know about Zweli yet whereas with Kgosi I know everything

Buhle:Well coming from someone who's been with Zweli the longest trust me I know he's feelings towards you are pure and genuine. I've watched Zweli marry all these other women but never ever lit up the way he does for you. Not even for me. If you knew the Zweli we all know before you came along you'd have run a long time ago

Me:What's that supposed to mean?

Buhle:It's as clear as how I've put it. He loves you and if you don't love him then let him go

Me:I don't want to hurt him :(

Buhle:Staying with him but having your heart lay elsewhere would be hurting him. Zweli is a big boy Melo he'll get over it

Me:\*sigh\*

Buhle:Just think about it. Don't let last night's sex cloud your judgement

I looked at her shyly

Buhle:Yes girl! I heard it all "yes yes ahhhh faster"

I laughed as she imitated my voice

Me:Buhle stop!

She laughed as her phone beeped

Buhle:Well I guess this is goodbye or see you when I visit here?

Me:You're leaving?

Buhle:Yep my man is outside

Me: :(

Buhle: Don't worry girl if you leave I'll hunt you down on social media and if you stay then hay we'll go out alot

I nodded sulking

Me:I'll miss you even though you were mean 90% of the time :v

Buhle:Girl don't blame me blame junior

Me:Let me help you with your bags

We got up grabbing her suitcases

Buhle:And if you stay wena girl max those black cards out ungasabi (Don't be scared)

I laughed walking her to the car outside Kgosi was still sitting in the yard. I guess he can't stand being in the presence of Zweli. We put Buhle's things in the boot then hugged

Me:You ain't saying bye to Zwe?

Buhle:No I'll see him at the meeting we'll be having with his parents

Me:All the best

Buhle:Thanks Thando. You're a really good person. Take care of yourself okay

Me:Will do. You too

We hugged one last time before she got into the car driving off.. I turned back going back into the yard. Kgosi was staring right at me before calling me and patting next to him for me to sit down. I did that and we sat in an awkward silence before he broke the ice

Kgo:I'm sorry for hitting you

Me:It's okay I get where you were coming from

Kgo:That's no excuse to hurt the girl you love. It's just walking into you and him kissing killed me

Me:I never thought I'd see you again I'm sorry

Kgo:It's okay

He looked at me and smiled

Kgo:I still can't believe you're actually alive and still as beautiful as the last time I saw you

I blushed smiling back at him

Kgo:He must be giving it to you good you're glowing

Me:Really Kgosi?

Kgo:I hope y'all using protection

Me:Mxm

He burst the little love bubble we were blowing with that.. I stood up attempting to walk away to go back inside I wasn't going to sit there and listen to Kgosi disrespect me.He always reacts like this when he's upset -\_- He pulled me back into his arms hugging just as I was about to walk away

Kgo:I'm sorry it just hurts

Me:I didn't ask for this Kgosi and you acting as if I did

Kgo:I know I'm sorry Melothando! I just went through so much thinking you were dead.Babe I turned to drugs it was hard for me

Me:It wasn't easy for me too Kgosi. We were coming to your party next thing I know I'm being dragged away forced to KZN locked in a hut and forced to get married! I tried Kgosi I tried calling you but it seemed like you'd already moved on

Kgo:You called?

Me:Yes with a private number but I could hear your mistress calling you babe in the background.Do you think that was easy for me? No

Kgo:Why didn't you say something?

Me:Say what Kgosi? My uncle threatened to kill you all if I ever contacted you. Your voice was all I needed to hear. Zweli was there for me,he distracted me from grieving you! Do you think being taken away from you was easy Kgosi? That I joyously came here?

Kgo:I did not move on Melothando

Me:Than who was that calling you babe in the background?

Kgo:That was.....my aunt yeah. My mom's sister? She always calls me those pet names

I looked down embarrassed

Me:Oh

Kgo:Yeah. I'm sorry I didn't know all that. Did they hurt you?

Me:No.If anything the Zulu family treated me very well

Kgo:I hear you

He rolled his eyes from annoyance

Kgo:So you're someone's wife now

Me:I guess so

Kgo:Do you love him?

Do I love him? I kept quiet taking a moment to think

Kgo:Don't answer that. You do love him

Me:Yes I do love him

He let me go looking all sorts of dissapointed

Me:I love him but I'm incapable of being inlove with anyone other than you.  
You've got my heart always have and always will

Kgo:Does that mean you'll leave with me?

Me:Kgosi..

Kgo:It's a simple question baby. This chief is old enough to be your father you do know that right?

I rolled my eye's. I know Zweli is old but he's not thaaat old sheesh besides he takes care of himself making him look a tad bit younger

Kgo:I don't think you'd want to be stuck with him. Besides I read up on this guy on my way here. 18 wives Melothando?

I just told Kgosi how I got here and he's 18 wives'ing me

Me:You're soooo judgemental

Kgo:Because you've changed

Me:How the hell have I changed?

Kgo:The Melothando I fell inlove with would have fought tooth and nail to get back home and prove she's alive not settle in as the 19th wife comfortable with not being the only chick he fucks. Walking around in his Tshirt

Me:Urrrhggg Kgosi! YOU ARE JUST SO FULL OF YOURSELF!

Kgo:isn't that why you fell inlove with me in the first place

He let out a little chuckle

Kgo:This life isn't for you babe. I love you too much to leave you here. We've been through hell and back

He pulled me closer putting his hand in my pocket taking out the ring he threw at me earlier

Kgo:I don't want to rush anything.I don't want to put you under pressure we are both still young and both still have to grow but I'd honestly want to grow with you and nobody else

He went down on one knee making my heart pound straight out my chest

Kgo:I wanted to do this the moment I came out of that hospital bed. Baby I want you to be mine and mine alone I know you're probably thinking you're already married and shit but baby this rural things aren't real. Please make me the happiest man in this world by accepting my proposal?

I had tears showering down my face to the ground

Kgo:We won't get married right away. But I promise to do right by you. You're meant for me and I for you. What do you say baby? Do you accept this proposal to the Mrs.Molefe to be title?

---

{Ntandoyethu}

I sat in MY lounge in MY penthouse watching two grown ass men argue about what's best for MY wife!

Me:Lunga!

Lunga:Yes?

Me:Would you excuse me and this man for a moment

Lunga:Baba I-

Me:Now Lunga!

He bowed before walking away

"My name is Steven not this man"

I already knew that.. but hay :/

Me:Okay Steven you may adress me as Mr .Zulu if Chief Zulu is not suitable for you

Steve:What are your intentions with my daughter?

Daughter? He must love her more than I thought

Me:My intentions with Melothando are pure. She is my wife and I will treat her like the diamond she is and protect her should she choose to stay

Steve:Should she choose to stay?

Me:Yes. The lad who I'm assuming is your son gave Melothando an ultimatum

Steve:Do you love her?

Me:I do. Strangely more than I should she has brought out a side to me I never knew existed

Steve:What happens if she chooses him?Are you willing to let her go?

Me:Melothando's happiness is a priority to me. If she finds happiness with your son then so be it she may leave

Who am I kidding. Melothando leaving me would kill me. It would drive me straight into a dark place, there's a reason I avoid falling inlove. I self destruct when what I give is not reciprocated

He nodded answering his phone

Steve:Excuse me... Hello

I got up giving him some space heading outside. Kgosi on one knee infront of my wife

"Please make me the happiest man in this world by accepting my proposal?"

"Do you accept this proposal to the Mrs.Molefe to be title?"

Please say no.. Please say no

Thando:I do.. I accept Kgosi Molefe

At that very moment that little light of hope was put off and a part of me died. I guess she's made her choice and I've gotta live with it

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando ♡

.

.

Don't haaatteeeee me please :v

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 24●●

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}



My ears buzzed as their squeals of joy filled them up. He lift her up spinning her around in the air leaving me shattered. Just after I confessed my undying love to her she chose him :( just after the night of passion we shared she still chose him. What was I expecting? Why did I have my hopes so high? Was it because of the way she snuck her way into my heart! I was incapable of loving anyone else besides myself, I WAS SELFISH WITH MY LOVE. I didn't care how anyone else felt aslong as I was happy could this be karma? Is it karma for all the wives I've hurt because of my selfish nature? She changed me! I had her the woman of my dreams and I let her slip right through my fingers.. I stood there clenching my fists together hopeful for a change in her answer but she kissed him instead. They looked happy, SHE looked happy. Damn what was I expecting anyway! She was never mine to begin with. I WAS HER BLOOODY REBOUND! I stopped staring when I realised she was staring right back at me

Thando:Zweli

Kgosi had a childish grin on his face rubbing in what I had just witnessed

Me:I guess a congratulations are in order

Kgo:Definitely

It took all I had to resist punching the smirk he had on his face. Melothando couldn't even look at me

Me:Well than congratulations

My chest was closing in, I could see the walls crumble around me, the light she brought into my life was sudden darkness

Me:I hope he makes you happy Melothando

Kgo:I do. I am her first and only love after all

If this boy doesn't shut the fuck up!

Kgo:What is it that you told me baby? "I'm incapable of being inlove with anyone other than you. You've got my heart always have and always will" .. Yes that was it

Indeed that was it,the final nail to my coffin the dagger to my heart.'Fight for her Ntandoyethu fight for your love!'

Me:Err when you leaving?

Kgosi:Today!

Me:Boy would you shut the fuck up

I looked back at T

Me:When are you leaving?

Tha:I just need to pack up

I nodded. .'Fight for her! Don't let your woman go' That's all that went through this mind of mine but how! How when she looks so happy with him :( that was and will always be my priority her happiness. I looked straight at her glossy eyes filled with sympathy then back at Kgosi

Me:Don't play with her boy

I looked at him straight in the eye knowing he picked up the message I am sending out before walking away past the guests to my study. I needed a drink. With shaky hands I poured a glass of whiskey for myself downing it in one shot before throwing my glass at the door in frustration.Damn this when did I become this weak,Why the hell did I let this woman break me! I am Ntandoyethu Zweli Zulu! Chief of the Nkandla tribes. The earth roars with every step I take the birds sing my praises.I have the women of my village at my mercy throwing themselves at my feet. I WILL NOT LET THIS COMMON GIRL BREAK ME! I took gulped the wiskey down straight from the bottle. Who the hell am I kidding I'm self destructing.Two bottles of whiskey down and I'm silently crying like a bloody cunt, eyes bloodshot with a banging headache. "Be a fucking man! Stop moping over her"

I laughed at myself I laughed soo damn hard. Couple of hours later alone in my study there was a knock on my door

Me:What!

The door opened slowly and she walked in

Me:Who said you can come in

I groweld through gritted teeth

Th:Zweli

She looked around at the glasses on the floor then back at me. Is it crazy that she still drives me crazy! That just looking at her stand before me marvels me and sends me over the edge

---

{MELOTHANDO}

I know I just agreed to marry Kgosi but I was torn. I felt indebted to Kgosi and he is my first love after all. This is the guy I spent days and nights on end praying for, the guy who took my virginity, the peanut the my butter. The guy who walked out on me after I lost our baby, the very same guy who belittles me every chance he gets yep that's him the only person I know through and through. But is it normal to feel the way I am? I should be happy I'm finally leaving this place engaged to the man of my dreams but I'm not. Staring at him after he witnessed me his WIFE say yes to another man I could see it hurt him and that hurt me

"Don't play with her boy"

That statement seemed to work Kgosi up a bit before Zweli walking back into the house

Me:You didn't have to rub it in like that Kgosi

Kg:He's got to get the message. You're mine

Me:I chose you didn't I?

Kg:Why is there suddenly a problem with me showing affection?

Me:That was not showing affection! That's marking me as yours. Did it ever cross your mind that he's married to me and might actually have real feelings for me

Kg:Whatever Melothando I'm not going to argue with you right now. This should be a happy moment. We're engaged yet you don't seem thrilled -\_- maybe you still hung up on your hook ups

Me:Really Kgosi? Really???

Kg:Just go pack up so we can leave

I let out a sigh heading to the room packing up

"Can I come in?"

I turned around to look at him

Me:Yeah come in

Steve:So you leaving with us?

Me:Yep

Steve:I'm really happy you're alive

I let out a sigh. I'm supposed to be doing jumping jacks dancing on the roof. My family is here to save me but I don't know... I just don't know. I was never really ready for this day and it's actually happening. Maybe I just need to register everything maybe it just hasn't sunk in

Steve:You don't look really happy about leaving

Me:I'm happy uncle steve \*sigh\*

Steve:But?

Me:I don't know. Zweli kind of walked out on Kgosi proposing-

Steve:Kgosi did what?

I flashed the ring in his face

Me:He proposed and I said yes. Thing is Zweli kind of saw everything and I think I hurt him

Steve:This boy. Kgosi is with- he's nevermind. Are you sure about this Melothando?

Me:You don't look very happy uncle steve. I thought you'd be happy knowing I'm leaving with you and Kgosi going home

Steve: Don't get me wrong my baby I'm ecstatic. My only job as your father or father figure whatever you see me as is to protect you. Coming here I thought your life was probably in danger. They faked your death and I knew in my gut you

weren't gone, seeing those pictures sent to Kgosi's phone with your location was the breakthrough we were looking for

Me: pictures? What pictures?

Steve: Someone sent these to Kgosi's phone. You looked distressed. But coming here seeing you giggle, seeing you glow proved me wrong. He looks like a good guy my baby and he cares about you

This has Minenhle written all over it

Me: How do you know he cares?

Steve: I asked him a question and he put your joy over his. If that's not someone who cares about you then I don't know

Why does it look like uncle Steve is routing Zweli on instead of his son. If I didn't know better I would think he doesn't really want me to come home

Me: Uncle Steven I love Kgosi

Steve: The question is does he really love you

Me: What are you trying to say uncle Steve?

Steve: I'm saying think everything through are you really ready to marry Kgosi? While married to this chief

Steve: So I just need you to look me and tell me. Do you really want to be with Kgosi?

I looked down thinking before letting out a huge sigh

Me: I've dreamt about this day uncle Steven. And now that's it's here I'm so unsure about everything. I care about Zweli and I love Kgosi. I owe Kgosi a lot he was my savings grace

Steve: You don't owe Kgosi anything

I looked at him and he looked really irritated by this Kgosi thing

Steve: You should go check on him

Me: Who Kgosi?

Steve:Your husband. He looks like he's in a really bad space. He just walked in and shut himself in the study

I let out a sigh. I might as well go and say goodbye to him... One knock on the door and my heart was beating down onto the floor. He wasn't saying anything so I let myself in,the room the was dark and stuffy broken glasses on the floor and two empty bottles of whiskey next to him

Him:Who said you can come in?

He looked terrible really really terrible

Me:Zweli

I could feel tears well up in my eyes at the sight of my drunkard

Him: What? What are you still doing here?

He stood up tripping quickly holding onto the desk for support

Zwe:Close the door

Me:I just wanted to say goo-

Zwe:Close the fucking door Melothando

I don't know why I was feeling hot. I did just that and closed the door walking to the desk standing infront of him

Zwe:Why are you doing this to me baby?

His warm alcohol scented breath hit my face sending tingles right down to my noekie. Wait why am I being turned on? I'm leaving this man in a few minutes for heaven's sake :(

He looked me straight in the eyes before smashing his lips against mine grabbing roughly onto my butt. In all violation a moan escaped my lips... wait no no no no no. This is wrong. I put my hands on his chest pushing him back. He didn't say a word neither did I we just stared at each other before whatever magnetic force that was pulling us together caused our lips to collide again. We kissed like our life's depended on it pouring out whatever it is that we had to get off our chests. He was asking me to stay inbetween the kisses and I was saying goodbye with tears streaming down my face before we both pulled out panting

Zwe:I'll wait for you. I know you'll be back

I wish that was true. I wish I could stay but I can't

Me:Goodbye Zweli

He nodded pressing our foreheads together pecking my lips

Zwe:You can keep my shirt and for the record that little game we played? You just won it. Goodbye Melothando till we meet again

I turned around flustered walking out to the car where Kgosi was already putting my bags in the boot. My uncle Lunga quiet as hell in the front seat with Steve. I stood there for a little while looking at the penthouse

Kg:Get in Thando

I snapped out of my trance staring at Zweli at the door. His eyes pleading with me as I got into the car with my heart sinking pulling out the yard driving off leaving a trail of dust. This felt worse than being kidnapped but strange enough I'm seated right next to the love of my life going back to a place I once called home

♡♡

♡♡♡

-THANDO♡

-Life is like a game of dice. Sometimes you win sometimes you lose just make sure every move you make counts

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 25●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

\*One month later\*

Being back home is well I don't know different it's not that warm fuzzy place full of love that I used to find comfort in. I came back to stay with Uncle Steven and Kgosi there is no way in hell I was going back to my grandma's house. EVER! And uncle steve made it clear to them to stay away from me. Imagine my reaction when I came back to find out sis nomsa isn't around anymore. It was heart breaking to hear that my "death" caused a rift between her and uncle steve :( and she moved in with her mother these two were inseparable! Like the perfect couple. I hope and pray they sort things out because this house gets lonely at times. Kgosi is hardly around always busy at varsity if he's not on campus he's at the hospital and when he's around he's either with Chad or asleep so we barely spend time together scrap that we never spend time together. As for Uncle Steven well he's forever at work and I'm distant learning, everyone thought it would be crazy if I change schools again so yeah Zweli covered my fees for the whole year and I get lessons via email (uncle Stevens laptop) I also face time with the lecturers when I don't understand certain chapters I cover. Speaking of Zweli I haven't heard from him since I left, not that I was expecting to hear from him since I don't really have a phone but I think about him alot. Especially when I'm all alone and have absolutely nothing to do. So to pass time I study, brush up on my mathematics, watch tv, listen to drake (HE IS KING) and sleep that's my daaiiiillly routine and it's starting to bore me. Everyone was so shocked to see me back. More especially Nonhle :v she still thinks I'm a ghost. We really need to spend time together but everybody is soooo occupied and busy living life. Around 6 Kgosi walked in, today he's early he normally comes back around 22:00pm :D that means we can catch up and make up for lost times I really miss having him around you know. Be happy and crazy like we were before the whole disappearing saga

Me:Heeey :D

I couldn't contain my excitement, I barely see the man so hay. He gave a faint smile kissing my forehead

Kg:Hey babe

"I missed you sooo much" I said snaking my arms around his neck going in for a kiss but he pushed me back

Kgo:I missed you too but I really need a shower and some sleep right now



Seriously?? Really?

"How about I join you?" I said with a naughty smirk clearly indicating what I had on my mind. I've been here a full month and Kgosi hasn't touched me!

Kgo:Maybe next time baby I honestly had a hectic day

Me:Kgosi we barely spend time together

Kgo:We stay in the same house Melothando

Me:Where we hardly see each other. When last did we actually sit down and talk? Kiss each other Kgosi show affection? Have sex?Are you cheating on me? Are you getting it elsewhere?

Kg:Are you being serious?

Me:Yes Kgosi.It's like you trying your best to avoid me

Kg:Melothando who's wearing a ring on their finger?

Me:A ring doesn't stop anyone from cheating

Kg:I don't know where I get time to cheat. You're always around here. I got a hectic life Melothando

Me:Is it that hectic that you can't even make time for me? Am I not attractive to you anymore? Don't you love me the same

He looked straight into my glossy eyes letting out a sigh before taking both my hands into his

Kg:Babe you're not just attractive,you're the most beautiful woman I've laid my eyes on. I love you very much for that matter. I'm really exhausted babe I'm sorry okay.I'll make it up to you

Me: Promise?

Kg:I promise ^\_^ It's just been hard for me adjusting to the fact that you're back home after so long you know. I can't get over what I walked into

Me:Kgosi I-

Kg:I know. I know baby you had no choice but to accept that you got married blah  
blah

He pecked my lips going upstairs leaving me standing alone I just sat down  
watching tv passing time

---

◀●Kgosi●▶

"I really miss you"

Me:I miss you too soo much

"Don't worry though babe soon enough I'll be back home in your arms where me  
and junior belong"

Me:Definitely. Look babe I've got to go. I'm exhausted as hell

"Okay then rest. I love you"

Me:I love you too. Take care of yourself and my precious cargo

"I will daddy bye"

Me:Bye

I put the phone down going into the shower. The whole plan was to come back  
with Thando and let Cleo go but 2 weeks back when I was about to she dropped a  
pregnancy bomb on me. She's carrying my blood and I can't put any stress on her  
I've had Melothando lose my baby once before I can't afford for Cleo to lose it.  
When she told me about it first thing that went through my mind was "abortion"  
but she sounded sooo damn happy and I couldn't burst her bubble. Before you  
make me out to be a bad person what would you have done if you were in my  
position? Dump your pregnant girlfriend and tell her your soulmate is back? See  
so you should get where I'm coming from. Cleo has beeeeeeen there for me for  
the longest time. She's had my back through hell and high waters. I can't just drop  
her because of Melothando's sudden rise from death. Speaking of which I've  
asked Chad and the crew to not mention Thando's return to Cleo until I tell her  
myself but I just can't bring myself to it. Then we have her majesty nagging for  
attention when she knows I've a back to back schedule. It's really hard having to

give attention to two nagging women. I love Melothando alot for that matter but there's a rift her being away for so long caused a rift between the two of us. I know we can fix whatever it is we going through in time. I'd be damned if I let my woman slip through my fingers to be with another guy. I just need to figure out how to break the news about Cleo's pregnancy to her and Melothando being back in the picture to Cleo

---

[Minenhle]

'I think you're changing your mind

Starting to see it in your eyes

I used to love a good suprise but now I'd rather know ahead of time

You said I love you too fast

So much for that cause summer just started and we already done'

He was parked outside the pub playing that song on full blast in his car.

Like a lioness hunting it's prey I stalked him,keeping an eye on his ever move. He has the same routine everyday. Goes to work,pub an uber picks him up after he's drowned his surrows and the guards fetch his car then it's back to the penthouse.

I was right all along about Melothando not loving Zweli like I do. It was soo easy for her to leave him. Soo this is the breakthrough I've been looking for. He's lonely and heart broken and I love him enough to make him feel better. It's time for this lioness to strike. I made my way into the pub paying the bartender who's a friend of mine to spike Zweli's drink. As a woman you can get away with a lot he didn't ask much he just took the money and the drugs

Me:Make sure he doesn't notice it

"Relax I do this all the time"

Me:Oh

I spotted Zweli making his way to us ao I had to disappear making my way into the crowd not so far away from where he was seated. I had a baggy oversized hood on and my head covered so he definitely didn't notice me

Zwe:I'll have the usual

"Coming right up"

I looked at him busy on his phone clueless to what I have got in store for him. The bartender looked at me nodding his head before giving Zweli the drink. He gulped it down in one sip sending a wave of flutters to my forbidden areas. This man is walking sex and I could see all the women in the pub eye him. Trust me they've tried their luck but my man ain't here for cheap women and that makes him even more sexy

Zwe:Keep them coming

"Yes sir"

This drug we spiked his drink with doesn't take more than 15 minutes to take effect. This allows him to see what he wants to see, causes drowsiness and hallucination. I sat watching him closely. He had a white short sleeved golf Tee on that hugged his muscles perfectly tucked into a navy blue chino and white sneakers. His hair trimmed into the perfect fade ^\_^ his eye's filled with mystery. My dear father in heaven took his time making him and I have the privilege to call him my HUSBAND

.

Zwe:\*grunting\*Mmm when did you get back? I knew you'd come back to me my love

Yep 45 minutes later and it's taken full effect on him. He has one arm slung around my neck balancing himself with me nibbling my ear

Zwe:Uber baby? I can't wait to peel that dress off you

My face heated up faster than the sun. His scent! Heaven. He mumbled Thando's name all the way to his car. Not that I care as long as I'm with him and I wake up in his arms ^\_^ as long as I have the moment I've been dreaming about my whole marriage

Me:Car keys?

Zwe:Mmm baby since w.. when do you drive? How did you get here my love?

Me:I'll tell you when we get home baby

He chuckled tripping loosing his balance

Me:Easy easy baba

He stopped staring at me

Zwe:Since when. .d..d..do...you call.. m..me baba?

Oh shit! I forgot that mannerless peasant calls him by name

Me:Zweli. Happy now?

Zwe:Verry. I .. knew you'd come back

He came pecking my lips laughing handing me his car keys. We got into his car driving to his penthouse, as soon as we got into the house he had me pinned against the door fanning warm alcohol scented breath into my face

Zwe:I missed you so much

He sent goosebumps all over my body before latching his lips onto mine grabbing my ass taking us up the stairs to his room. I swear I thought we'd fall this man is drunk but my man is strong. I was ready. Ready to finally be deflowered by my husband

He kissed me tossing me onto the bed staring at me for a while before falling besides me

Me:Baba???!Zweli???

I shook him but nope he started snoring

Me:Baba?? No you can't do this to me you just cant!

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 26●●

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

I woke up in bed with nothing but a banging headache and absolutely no memory of anything that happened the previous day, I held my head trying to figure out why it hurts so bad but all I remember is getting out my car at the pub and having two shots. From there on? I have no idea I must have went overboard. I got out of bed naked not paying attention to my surroundings, damn I must have really gotten sloshed the previous day. I don't even know why the hell I'm naked, I don't remember calling an uber to bring me home and I sure as hell don't remember driving here . I stretched my body out walking straight to my bathroom taking some pills to help with this headache and put on a sweatpants that I keep in here for just in cases. I made my way back into the room stopping in my tracks. THERE'S A NAKED WOMAN IN MY BED! Shit don't tell me I picked up one of these loose floozies last night. I made my way towards her to be met with the shock of my lifetime this girl is testing me! How the hell did she get into my house! Why is she naked.. wait... No. . No!! NOOOOO

Me:MINENHLE!

I went over pulling the blankets away. I shouldn't have done that because everything was just out there for me to see. Minenhle had a beautiful firm and toned body . She yawned opening her eyes looking straight into mine before smiling

Min:Last night was amazing ^\_^

The devil is surely testing me

Me:GET THE HELL OUT MY HOUSE

Mine:You're not even going to offer me breakfast or a cup of tea after- you know

No! No I don't know. I must have lost all my damn senses

Me:WOMAN YOU BETTER GET DRESSED BEFORE I THROW YOU OUT THE WAY YOU ARE. I DON'T EVEN KNOW WHAT HAPPENED BETWEEN US BUT WHATEVER IT IS WAS A BIG MISTAKE

Min:Baba don't say that. Everything I did baba I did for you,look at you now? She left you baba and you're a mess

She stood up walking towards me

Min:Just let me love you. Let me make you feel good.I would never leave your side,I will stay true to our vows

Me:You sent them the pictures of Melothando.You! You tried to kill her. I could never love someone like you. Your actions speak in volumes!

I looked at her with fire in my eyes grabbing onto her wrists holding them tightly. She flinched

Min:Baba. .y..You're hurting me

Me:I will do more than just hurt you if you don't leave.Now I want you to listen to me clearly incase you did not get that. GET-OUT-OF-MY-HOUSE!

I somehow blame her for everything, all the anger and pain that should be directed to Thando I've diverted to Minenhle. She ruined it. She took the pictures! She sent them to that lousy excuse of a boyfriend Melothando thinks she loves. I let go of her walking out the bedroom before I find myself in prison facing murder charges. A major contribution towards my depressed state is my phone,everytime I touch it I see Melothando's face.I can't bring myself to changing my lock screen wallpaper or even deleting her photo's.My daze was interrupted by my ringing phone. I never even realised it was ringing in my hand till Minenhle cleared her throat behind me

Me:Hello

"NTANDOYETHU! GET YOURSELF TO NKANDLA AT ONCE!"

Yep that was my dad clearly spitting fire

Me:Baba what's the problem?

"Buhle is here Ntando"

That was my mom

Me:Shit! Uhm I'll be there first thing tomorrow ma

"No. Come today before your father kills someone. How could you let this happen Ntandoyethu? What is this that I hear of Melothando being in Johannesburg? What is happening Ntandoyethu? Can you no longer control your wives? You've made us the laughing stock of the village!"

Me:Mom please not now. We'll talk when I get home

"I'm very disappointed in you Ntandoyethu"

I just hung up holding onto my head. It's time I put an end to all of this once and for all. It's all about reputation. Has anyone ever considered what the hell I want! I'm no longer a bloody kid I'm a man. I felt a pair of hand on my back. Why the hell is she touching me?

Min:Is everything okay baba?

Me:Everything's fine. Please leave Minenhle

Min:Baba I-

Me:Please

I said that defeated and she nodded walking away

Min:Please don't shut me out baba. I know everything might seem like it's my fault. Have you ever thought that she never really wanted to be here in the first place. That she'd have left you either way? I just made moves to open your eye's.Baba I love you honestly and truely it's as pure as it gets and I will never stop fighting to establish my place in your heart.For years I've sat back and obeyed your every word.Unlike everyone else I stayed loyal and faithful to you and only you. I can't compress my feelings for you any longer baba. Whenever you need me I'm just a phone call away. Till then take care of yourself

She bowed walking out leaving me with a web of thoughts. Somewhere somehow Minenhle is right. It was sooo easy for Melothando to just walk out on me and I'm still so hung up on her. I've got to get my shit together and move on Melothando is never coming back and it's time I get that through my thick ass skull. It might



not be Minenhle but someone out there will love me enough to be committed to me and only me. It's time I take control of my life

.

I made a phone call to one of the lawyers at my law firm to draw up some documents for me before going for a shower. I opted for a black chino and white Tee, White kicks and a black snap back cap then drove off to Nkandla

'Okay so you just-

Go around breaking hearts just to see what is inside

Go around stealing them feeding them to your pride

Did you ever stop to think that

I might really need that-to stay alive"

Every single song on the radio reminded me of her and it frustrated me. How am I going to get her out my system if I think about her every chance I get

.

After a long drive I finally got to Nkandla driving to the royal house. Trust me when I say I was not looking forward to the lecture I was about to receive. Parked my car and made my way in where everyone was seated, if looks could kill I would be in the morgue right now

Me:Greetings

My wives all present besides Melothando and Minenhle of course. They all bowed in sync sitting back down

Me:Dad

Dad:Sit!

I did just that

Dad:Son how much more will you dissappoint me? Everyone is talking about how loose your wives are how they galevent around town with different men spending your money? I took the obligation to sit down with all your wives and aak them about this. What is this that I hear about you allowing them to partake in such

shameful acts while they are married to you? Look at the consequences of this Buhle bendalo is pregnant with a bastard's child! THE VERY SAME BUHLE WHO WAS SAID TO BE BARREN!

I looked across at Buhle whose face was plastered to the ground, she dared not look up in my direction. So much for "I will take all the blame. I'll tell them you knew nothing about it" looked at every one of my wives whose half of their names I don't know

Mom: Your father is speaking Ntandoyethu. What do you have to say for yourself? Look at the disgrace you have caused your family because of your selfishness

Wow! My mom calling me selfish. That's a first

Me: I really don't know what to say

Dad: You've turned this family into a joke. I have to hear from the guards gossiping that your youngest wife left to Johannesburg with another man! What is this Zweli! Since when are you so weak? We can't have a weakling as a chief

Me: That's why I'm stepping down

Everybody gasped with their eyes popping out like saucers

Mom: WHAT?!

Me: I just can't do this anymore. Being controlled like I'm some kid. I'm stepping down as chief of Nkandla.

I looked at my father

Me: I can not force love dad and I won't. I'm sick of pretending. 33 years I've lived doing everything in my power to please you. I took everything you threw at me but it's never enough. Concerning my poor wives I've spoken to my lawyers. Every single one of them will be served with divorce papers first thing tomorrow morning. They are free to do whatever they please. Let the people talk they have nothing better to do

Dad: YOU WILL DO NO SUCH ZWELI!

Me:I can and I will dad. I won't tie down women I do not love. That's all I've got to say. Oh and congratulations Buhle on your bundle of joy I'm sorry for being so hard on you. I'm sorry for stringing you all along in a loveless marriage

I stood up walking away

Dad:Ntandoyethu get back here! Gaurds!!!

They stood trying to block my entrance

Me:Don't even try it. Move the fuck out of my way

They moved hesitantly and I made my way out. Getting into my car just driving off. Not knowing where I'm going I just drove until it was dark. I just kept driving up till I saw a "Johannesburg in 150km" sign.

Is this where my heart is leading me. I need closure I just need to hear her say we can never be together again and I'll leave. I'll delete her pictures and I'll erase every memory we've created together. Question is a where do I start looking for her in this big city

.

Me:Robin

"Boss"

Me:Get me the Molefe boy's adress

"On it"

♡♡

♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 27●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

Kgosi:Babe please get us some snacks?

Me:Uhm sure

Nonhle:I'll help you out

I stood up from the couch making my way to the kitchen with Nonhle. The very same Kgosi who told me he needed to rest and doesn't have free time yesterday invited all his friends over. I don't mind it honestly,they are his friends I just wish he could make a day dedicated to spending time with me. I felt the most uncomfortable with having Nelly here,the girl once slept with my man so shoot me for not trusting her

Non:I still can't believe you're actually alive

I laughed looking at her

Me:I'm sorry for scaring you all like that

Non:It's okay I honestly missed you.I had nobody to talk to

Me:You never told me what went down!Did Themba end up proposing?

She chuckled holding onto my hand

Non:Girl you are wearing the ring I thought was mine

I looked at her confused

Non:Turns out Themba was just keeping the ring safe for your fiancé

Me:Oh. I'm so sorry

Non:It's okay friend I've gotten over it. Soo tell me Mrs M to be how does being engaged feel?

How does it feel? My fiancé never has time for me. He'd rather spend his free time having drinks with the guys then having it be just the two of us. How the hell do you think it feels!

Me:Great :)

Of course I wasn't going to say all of that out loud!

Non:That is good to hear. I can't believe you were kidnapped and all. You know some people are just sick out there.How do you force somebody to be your wife?I'd never have survived chommi imagine having an old man touch you and kiss you. Arrgg disgusting

Me:We should take the snacks that side

I really did not want us to go further with that discussion. These things actually really happen and I was a victim. People think you can just say "No I won't do this" and run away? I fought tooth and nail to get myself out of the situation I was put in. I was locked in a hut,jumped into a dam on my wedding day, threatened and there's many more crazy stunts I pulled but there was no way out. I didn't give myself to Zweli on a silver platter he earned my trust he gave me the time I needed to adjust to the new life I was given. We didn't just jump into everything like Kgosi see's it, I know that's why he's being distant. He can't get over the fact that I was about to move on,he always has it on his mind. Nonhle and I went back to the lounge with the snacks putting them on the table. Chad and Nelly were all lovey dovey next to each other even Themba pulled his lady in for a peck before she took a seat on his lap. I envied them, the love they were giving was being reciprocated something I don't get anymore :( . We were seated next to each other yet everything was ice cold,there was no warmth. No tingles or butterflies flying all around my stomach

I looked on over at him smiling alone with his phone while seated right next to me. What happened to that Kgosi filled with attitude but loved me endlessly and whole heartedly. Why did our love grow so cold,my eye's were stinging with tears

"Yo' who got you smiling like a faggot my nigga. You all up in that phone yo' girl getting lonely over there"-Chad

He finally broke contact with his phone screen looking over at me

Nelly:"Yo' girl??"

Me:Fiancé

I still don't like this b""#\$@/#\$@! SHE IS AS FAKE AS THEY GET!

Nelly:Haibo what happened to Cleo-

Chad started coughing out loud signalling for her to shut up

Me:What happened to who? Cleo? What do you mean what happened to Cleo

Nonhle:You're so unnecessary Nelly honestly

Chad:Babe you know Cleo and Kgosi broke up

Nel:Nonsense I was speaking to her j-

Kg:Shut the fuck up Nelly. Chad! Get your girl in order

Guilt was the only thing I could read from everyone's faces

Me:No! Something is going on here

Nel:You damn right something is going on. You can't just rise from the dead and take away another woman's man!

Chad:NELLY!!!!

Nel:Haibo babe no I'm not going to keep quiet Cleo is my friend

Me:Kgosi?

I looked at him with questioning eyes hoping he'd say I'm being pranked but the look on his face gave away everything. He couldn't even hide it,the look you have when you caught out

Kgosi:Dude get your girl out of my house

Nel:Did you tell her Kgosi that Cleo is-

Chad:Nelly enough! Why the hell are you sticking your nose where it doesn't belong!

Nel:Cleo is my frie-

Chad:She wasn't your friend when you had Kgosi buried deep inside of you!

Nel:Wow! Really Chad really?

Chad:Get your bag we leaving

Nel:Bu-

Chad:NOW NELLY!

She stood up with her bag clicking her tongue at Chad before walking away making her way out the door

Chad:Bro I'm sorry

He stood up following her

Nonhle:Good riddance

I sat frozen trying to process that Kgosi is back with Cleo. He's been making a huge fuss about me and Zweli when he was and still is doing the same thing behind my back!

Kg:Baby?

I felt his warm hands cup my face wiping away the droplets of tears falling from my eyes. For the first time Kgosi's touch disgusted me . For the first time I felt resentment towards him

Kg:Baby it's not how she put it

"I think we should give you two space let's go Nonhle"-Themba

They stood up

Me:Nonhle

Non:Yes chommi?

Me:Did you know?

Kg:Baby let's ta-

Me:Did you know about this Nonhle?

Non:I would never keep something this major away from you my friend. Yes I knew Cici and K were trying again when you were gone but I thought things ended when you came back into the picture with Cici in Cape Town and all

I nodded before she and Themba walked out leaving me with the deceiver

Kgosi:I can explain

Me:I'm listening Kgosi

Kg:Babe I thought you were gone. I thought I'd never see you again. Look losing you broke me, it broke my family and everything became too much. Melothando I shut the world out and used drugs to escape my demons. Cleo was the only person who was there for me and-

Me:Kgosi save the novel of a story you telling me. Are you or are you not still seeing Cleo?

Kg:She's in Cape Town Melothando

Me:ARE YOU AND CLEO IN A RELATIONSHIP!YES OR NO SIMPLE

Kg:We are but-

Me:Did you sleep with her?

My voice was shaking on the verge of breaking

Kg:Baby.. please

Me:Did you or did you not?

Yep that was it. It failed me breaking having a freaking water fall of tears flow down my face

Kg:I did. It was a once off th-

Me:Yet you judged me. "You couldn't wait for me before opening your legs to that man".."I can't get over what I walked into".."Nywe nywe drugs because I was incomplete" HOW RICH WHEN WAS ALL OF THAT COMING FROM YOU!

Incomplete with your dick buried inside of Cleo neh. Once off Kgosi? Once off but you in a damn relationship with her

Kg:Melothando what did you expect me to do? I thought you were dead at least you knew I'm still al-

Me:Ag stop it. Just stop it with your double standards. Is this why you've been cold towards me? Hmmm? Is this why we no longer show each other affection Kgosi? Am I not good enough for you? What?

Kgo:Babe please don't do this now



Me:When must I do it Kgosi? Please tell me when! :( what does this mean to you? Why did you give it to me?

I put my ring finger out

Kg:It means I love you and I want to spend my eternity with you

Me:Could have fooled me. Do you know what I think it is? It's for show. It's to keep me here because you couldn't stand seeing another man treat me well. Does she know I'm back? Does she know that we're engaged?

Kg:Melothondo

Me:You seem to have a serious problem regarding answering questions

Kg:No. She does not

Me:Why?

Kg:I don't want to hurt her

God forbid!

Me:Does it not mean anything that I'm wearing this ring on my finger? Does it not mean anything that I left another man broken for you? For our love?

Kg:Damn it Melo if you sooo concerned about his brokenness why don't you go back? You were gone melothondo and she helped me heal. Now that you're back I should just end everything? Come on I'll let Cleo know about your return when I'm well and ready

Wow. Just wow. I had no fight anymore I was defeated. What am I in this whole equation? A side dish with a ring on her finger?

'When I'm well and ready"

'When I'm well and ready"

'When I'm well and ready"

'When I'm well and ready"

It played like a broken recorder in my head. My heart beating faster and my chest closing up with tears blurring my vision. My eyes wondered around the room

looking at every breakable object. I need to get out of here . I really need to get out of here and fast before I hurt him. I stood up walking towards the door

Kg:That came out wrong. I'm sorry

Me:I need air

Kg:Let's just talk please. Talk everything out. We cannot let something so minor ruin us

And he still calls it minor? Wow

Me:We had months to talk but you chose to ignore my existence around the house. You avoided me at all costs and now that the truth has been revealed we should talk? No

I turned on my heel and walked out the door. Halfway down the block to where? I don't know, it just started raining heavily. I had nothing but a vest and denim booty shorts on, at that moment I honestly didn't care I walked in that rain drenching myself. The tears flowing down my face masked by the rain showering down my face. 4 blocks down in an empty road I just sat on the pavement and let it all out. All the pain I've been put through, all the lies I've been told, the abuse EVERYTHING was let out in wails. I put my arms over my knee's burying my head in them with the rain pouring as though it wanted to cause a flood, drowning in a flood would be ideal. Maybe being struck by lightning? Something! Anything that will take the hurt away :(

I probably looked so crazy sitting on the sidewalk in a storm but to be quite frank I didn't care. A couple of cars drove past, some asking if I'm okay and some driving really fast causing the streets water to splash all over me. Another black SUV parked in front of me

"You okay?"

I did not even lift my head just nodded hoping this person would go away

"You do know you're going to catch a cold right?"

This voice! Soooo lazy and forced like.... Nah my mind must be playing some sort of game with me. This is Johannesburg there's no way in hell he would come here

Me:Yet you stand in the rain. I'm fine please leave me

"I can never leave you. I miss you Melothando"

His hand touched my back and even though wet every hair on my body stood up warming my body up almost immediately. With tears in my eye's I looked up

Me:Zweli! W.. What are you doing here?

I looked at him in his WET clothes gripping around his body like a glove.I swallowed hard knowing that our clothes arnt the only things that were wet at that moment.He looked soo good. God was honestly showing off when he made Zweli.He reached out grabbing my hand to pull me up and I swear at that moment I was praying in tongues what this man's touch did to me was out of this world

Zwe:I've come to get what's mine

♡♡

♡♡♡

-MeloThando♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 28••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

Me:W.. I. .

Zwe:Let's go. Come on

Me:Zweli I can't leave with you

No. I honestly can't. I know Kgosi is a jerk but I can't just leave him. I need to get back home

Zwe:That wasn't a request. I'm not going to stand in the rain and argue with you

He held my hand and again all senses went out the window having me follow him like a lost puppy

He opened the door for me before going to his side getting in

Zwe:Back seat. There's a blazer you can cover yourself up with it

Me:I'm okay

Zwe:You're going to catch a cold Melothando

Me:So are you

Zwe:I don't care what I catch aslong as you're okay. Please stop arguing and take the blazer

He looked at me

Zwe:Please?

I rolled my eye's taking it putting it over my shoulders it wasn't helping with much because I was drenched

Me:When did you get here?

Zwe:Last night

Me:Why are you here?

Zwe:I just told you

Me:No.Why are you really here? You won't tell me you just came here for me. You're running away from something? What is it?

He removed his eyes from the road looking at me

Zwe:I will never find another woman like you

Me:Zweli?

Zwe:My dad found out about Buhle's pregnancy and I might have slept with Minenhle last night

He said the last part so fast I almost didn't get it

Me:You what?

I felt an unusual feeling at the pit of my stomach. I didn't like this one bit. What is it with men and wanting to have their D's shoved into every damn vagina! Arg

Zwe: Might have

Me: Wow

I looked out the window kind of hurt. Please don't ask me why. I chose another man over him. I have no right to be angry but I am

He pulled over on the side of the road

Me: Take me home please

Zwe: Not before you understand me. I say might have because I don't remember a thing that happened. Baby I go to the pub everyday and get wasted but I never ever look at another woman let alone think about one. You're the only thing that's been on my mind since we got married

Me: So how did you end up with my cousin in your bed!

Zwe: That's what I'm waiting to hear. I saw a doctor earlier had my blood samples taken

Me: Woah wait do you think she drugged you?

Zwe: That's the only thing I can think. Besides I would slide it past Minenhle. She's obsessed with me with a mind that doesn't really function well

I chuckled smiling

Zwe: Oh my

Me: What?

Zwe: A smile! Shit

He grabbed his phone putting it to his ear having a conversation with himself

Zwe: Bro I just made her smile. Yes my world definitely stopped to admire it for a little while. ... dimples and all my G

I laughed at his foolishness. It actually felt so damn good to just forget about some things for a few seconds and laugh like you're carefree and stressless

Zwe:SHE DID IT AGAIN!

Me:You're stupid :v

Zwe:Stupid in love

Me:How old are you again?

Zwe:17 forever

He wishes!

Me:So what are you going to do about this Minenhle situation?Babe I honestly..

I stopped trailing off. I just called him "babe" I'm such a hoe,I'm engaged to another man here!

Zwe:What's wrong?

Me:I..What if Minenhle does something to you?

Zwe:Something like what?

Me:I don't know but you just said she doesn't function well. I think you should file a protection order

He looked at me before bursting out in laughter. I just looked at him with a straight face trying to figure out what it is I said that was funny

Zwe:I don't do protection orders sthandw- Melothando.. Don't worry I'll handle this. He started the engine driving off

Zwe:So how's things with your FIANCÉ

So much emphasis on that word!!! Just thinking about it brewed up an anger I'd love to keep buried deep inside

Me:Uhm we.. things are okay

I said that with my voice breaking

Zwe:Mmhm

He looked at me then back at the road

Zwe:Is that why you stormed out that house the way you did? Things must really be okay hay ^\_^ You know thina abantu aba right (Us okay people) we all sit in the rain and cry

I caught the sarcasm and looked at him

Zwe:He didn't even run out behind you

Me:Are you stalking me Ntandoyethu?

Zwe:I told you I came here for you

I'll take that as a yes

Me:Where are you taking me?

Zwe:Did he hurt you?

Me:Excuse me?

Zwe:I'm asking if that boy touched you? Did he hurt you?

He said through gritted teeth

Me:No we just had a minor argument

Minor? Who am I kidding that bastard is two timing me. He might not have physically touched me but my heeaarrtt! :'(

Zwe:Hmm

After that? We drove in total silence listening to nothing but the music and the droplets of rain hitting against the metal of the car

'How? Did I ever let you slip away

I never knowing I'd be singing this song some day

And now I'm sinking.Sinking to rise no more

Ever since you-closed the door

If I could turn.. turn back thr hands of time

Then my darling you'd still be mine

If I could turn, turn back the hands of time then darling you'd still be mine'-R .  
Kelly

Ever had a song speak on your behalf? I felt like that was what Zweli was trying to do. The way I related to the song was unbelievable :( . I left this man! ME! The last look he gave me when I left KZN was full of hurt and disappointment yet here he is

'And you had enough love for the both of us

But I-I did you wrong I admit I did

And now I'm facing, the rest of my life alone

.

And I've come to realise how much I LOVE YOU'

Can someone put this song off! I'm going to cry I'm seriously going to. Oh no too late it's coming, I can feel the warmth of my tears roll down my cold face

"Please don't do that.. please".. That came out as a plea from him

Zwe:Let's go inside

I didn't even realise we came to a stop. We were parked outside some fancy hotel

Zwe:Come on T cheer up a bit. I hate seeing you like this

Cheer up! Cheer up when he's out here playing depressing songs!! He got out coming over to my side opening my door

Zwe:Melothando do you love me? Are you riding said you'll never ever leave from besides me

See? Older men forget they've grown and start doing embarrassing things in public

Me:ZWELI!

I laughed between my tears

Zwe:That's all I needed to hear



He cupped my face wiping the tears away kissing my forehead before taking my hand leading me inside the hotel. Mind you me we were still wet and I was starting to shiver. Zweli's blazer wasn't serving it's purpose after getting his room key we made our way to the elevator. So much erotic elevator thoughts running through my mind causing a tingle down my nookie. I crossed my legs. I need to say a prayer!

Zwe:You okay?

He said scanning me from head to toe before smirking

Me:I'm okay. I.. I just need to pee

Ain't no way I'm telling him I'm day dreaming about the things he could do to me right now. Can we get out this elevator already >\_< I have a thing of letting my imagination run wild in warm confined spaces. I'm engaged for heaven's sake

.

Finally we came to a stop. Coming here was a mistake I need to get back home. When did I even agree to being brought here?

"Are you going to come in or just stand there?"

Me:I shouldn't be here Zweli. I'm engaged and I need to get back home

Okay maybe throwing my engagement in his face while I'm still legally married to him was a bit extra

Zwe:Come in. Take a shower,get out those wet clothes and I'll take you to your Fiancé -\_-

Ouch. Okay I deserved that cold emotionless response. I walked in and was taken aback by the beauty of this hotel room. Gold and white♡beautiful

Zwe:The shower is over there

He pointed towards a tinted glass door. I nodded walking into the shower peeling my wet clothes off. The warm water felt sooo good against my skin, I got out drying myself and my hair grabbing the hotel gowns hung in the bathroom covering my nakedness. I took my things hanging them on the towel hanger in hopes of them drying.

Walked out the shower and found Zweli fully naked, my eyes feasted on the immaculate sight before me. He looked at me oogling his body clearing his throat

Zwe:Like what you see?

He smirked with an eyebrow raised. This man's eyes will have you rob a bank while riding him. They freakin' hypnotising. I cleared my throat breaking eye contact

Me:I. I'm d.. done showering

Zwe:Yeah and I'm about to have one. Want to join?

And find myself raping him? No thanks

Me:I'll pass I just got out the shower

Zwe:(chuckles) I tried

He threw his hands up in surrender and I just stood there drooling the warmth coming from between my legs could fry an egg. He smiled making his way to the shower, lord even his bum is perfect! Where is Zweli's flaw mara, maybe he has horrible looking toes! I've never payed attention to them I should look when he comes back. I let out a sigh stepping to the window staring out at the rain and just like that everything that happened earlier came back. I could leave Zweli regardless of knowing he'd fallen inlove with me yet he can't end things with Cleo for the sake of our engagement or whatever he sees this whole sick game he's playing as

"Penny for your thoughts?"

Me:Quickest shower ever

I turned around almost bumping into him. Why is he so close! He was still wet from the shower with a towel around his waist not hiding his toned abs and strong V line. Turn around Melothando!!!! Stop drooling

I turned around looking back out the window trying to get rid of the lust directed at him hoping he'd move

"It felt like the longest shower. That's what happens when I'm away from you time drags out" he said coming closer too close for my liking. Just like that I was aroused. How? How does he do that without even touching me

"I love you Melothando" The heat emanating from his body spread over to mine as soon as he put his hand on my waist

"Zweli we can't" I whispered knowing my insides were trembling

"I know you feel the same way. It's not too late, come back home" he says that moving closer as though he knew the effect he was having on me placing his arms right above my head caging me in. My noekie is throbbing and most probably over lubricated. I can't even respond to what he's saying when he places his lips on my neck trailing kisses causing my breathing to ascalate

"Z..Zweli" I almost moaned and plead with him at the same time

Zwe:Hmm

He dared not part his lips from my neck removing his right arm from above my head placing it in my gown cupping my overly sensitive boob pinching my painful nipple. I moved my ass backward pressing against his bulge causing him to cuss before turning me around smashing his lips against mine with so much hunger my arms wrapped around his neck. He pressed his body further onto mine loosening the gown tossing it to the side. I could not help but moan out loud in anticipation of what was about to take place. He grabbed onto my ass lifting me up while making his way to the bedroom tossing me onto the bed before taking a moment to admire my nakedness. I immediately got shy putting one hand over my noek but he quickly grabbed it removing it at the same time with his towel. He stood rock solid and proud pointing straight at me. He hovered over me kissing me while running his hardness over my folds

Me:Zweli.. p..please

I ain't got no time for foreplay I needed him buried deep inside of me. He heard my plea placing himself at my entrance and that alone sent me off edge

Zwe:Do you love me?

He thrust deep into me

Me:Hmmmmmm

Zwe:Do you trust me?

He groaned giving another thrust harder this time

Me:Uuhhhh.. Yess

Zwe:She's pregnant with his child

Wait what? Who! Before I could even register all of that he started pounding hard and fast with my nails dug into his back. My walls clenching hard onto his shaft with every thrust he took, My moans and his groans combined filled the entire hotel room before one final thrust sent me crumbling into an orgasm allowing him to reach his climax shortly afterwards not moving from the position we were in

Zwe:Cleo is pregnant with your fiancé's child

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando ♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 29••

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

I got off her and the pain that reflected from her eye's could not be masked. I took the towel cleaning us both up before getting an emergency pill from my bag with a glass of water giving it to her

Th:Wh.. What's this for?

Me:Emergency pill

She nodded taking the glass with her hands shaking. I don't know if that's from what just took place or from the news I just shared with her. I held onto her hand helping her support the glass before pulling her into my embrace letting her cry. Was a part of me frustrated that she's crying for another man's unfaithfulness? Yes. This is the guy she chose to be with over me. Me Ntandoyethu the guy who loves her more than words can explain. Seeing her cry shifts something inside of me, it's as though I feel her pain, I can read every story that falls down with each tear

Th:How do you know? About Cleo's pregnancy? I didn't even tell you why I was sitting on the sidewalk crying

Did I just say I can read every tear from my wife's eye? Yeah that's the case here

Me:I have one of my guys looking into Kgosi. Every text or email he receives is linked to me. I know it's wrong but you need to know everything I do I do for you. I don't want to have to see you lose yourself because of this boy. He's still young, still testing his limits. I've passed that phase of life baby I know what I'm talking about. Remember when I told you I'd protect you? I didn't just mean from Minenhle but anything and anybody who poses a threat to your happiness. I'm here to protect your heart, your smile, your mind. I want to see a smile on your face at all times and if it means having to stalk every person in your life I will you can call me obsessed, crazy whatever you want but I refuse to see you sitting on a side walk over a guy

She looked at me with a sparkle in her eyes

Th:Why are you so good to me when I've done nothing but hurt you Zweli?

I lifted her face wiping away those tears staring into her bloodshot red eyes. Even after mind blowing sex, tears and snot she's still beautiful

Me:I love you and love holds no grudges. Baby you could throw me into a fire and I'd scream out only your name. I can't Melothando I just can't live without you. I've never had anybody complete me the way you do

I let out a chuckle

Me:I can't believe you making me soft. I don't know this Zweli, I don't know this guy you turning me into but I like him and I want him to stay. Where on earth will

I find another girl who thinks like you? Breathes like you? Disrespects me like you do?

She let out a faint laugh playfully punching my shoulder

Tha:I don't disrespect you!

Me:You just punched me! You bully me too. Because of you babe I was able to stand up to my parents and step down as chief of the nkandla tribes

She gasped looking at me

Th:YOU DID WHAT? :o

Me:I can't do it anymore.My whole life has revolved around this chieftaincy duties and giving my father a heir.I married women I don't love to impress and fulfil his desires but I'm grateful because in the midst of it I found you. I went as far as having divorce papers drawn for everyone besides you

Th:Zweli o.O I'm so proud of you for finally standing up for yourself

She had the widest smile on her face, you know those genuine deep dimpled smiles she gives? Yep I was getting me one of those ^\_^ . On that divorce note I need to call my lawyers and find out if the papers have been served

Me:All thanks to you

I cupped her face kissing her

Me:I've just got to make a call real quick..

She nodded grabbing the gown off the floor putting it on and me? I just walked around naked. Hay get your mind out of the gutter I don't have any dry clothes and I'm certainly not doing hotel gowns it would make me look gay. I grabbed my phone making the call to Mark he's responsible for the drawing up and delivery of the papers

Mark:Mr.Zulu

Me:I pay you to get feedback regarding every case you handle

Mark:I'm sorry sir I was about to call you

Me:Talk to me?

Mark:I've delivered them all to the respected individuals but can't seem to get ahold of Mrs.Minenhle Zulu

I knew that one would be a problem. She disappears and pops up to drug me

Me:Okay Mark let me know if there's any new developments regarding this. I should be back in La Lucia in about 2 to 3 days. For now I'm trusting you to handle everything

Mark:Yes sir

Me:Good. Bye mark

I hung up the call and found Thando standing by the mini fridge bar

Me:Babe

I guess I frightened her because she sprung a little surprised

Th:You done?

Me:Yeah. Your cousin disappeared again

Thando is a stare-rer her eyes immediately dropped to my shaft when she turned to look at me. I don't mind because it turns me on, I could feel it harden with the intensity of her stare. She noticed biting her lip before clearing her throat

Tha:Do you uhm... mind getting dressed?

Me:My clothes are wet

She bit the corner of her lip (IT DRIVES ME CRAZY) and just like that I stood fully erect

Me:Shit Melothando don't do that

Tha:Don't do what? This?

She bit it again this time sliding over her bottom lip with her tongue. That's it! She wants me and she will get me. I went closer while she moved back till she was blocked by the kitchen island

Tha:Zweli!

Me:Yes?

I growled that. Yep I was lustified. I turned her around having her lay her upper torso in the island lifting the gown before dipping my fingers inside of her earning a moan from her

Me:Shit!

She lubricates well,she was dripping and hot. I slid slowly into her savouring how good being in her felt. This woman was tailor made for me,even her sex welcomed me and wrapped around me like a glove. The heat was intense I definitely was not going to last

.

I started thrusting slowly in and out grabbing onto her hair while my other hand rubbed gently on her clit sending her into a frenzy of emotions

Tha:G..go..f..faster pp.. please

I obeyed going hard and fast with my climax well on it's way. 1..2..3

Me:Aahhhhhhhh! Damn!

Yep that was it she came at the same time trembling with her legs wobbling. I pulled out balancing her with both our cum dripping down her legs

Me:Let's go get you cleaned up

She smiled nodding while I removed the gown carrying her into the shower. We stood silent while I washed her good and clean

Me:Baby?

Thando:Yeah?

I gently massaged her shoulders with her back turned at me

Me:What's the way forward from here? What happens to us?

She turned looking at me

Tha:I don't know. I need to know why he kept this away from me. Regarding you.. I.. I don't know...



Great. Just great! I nodded grabbing a towel leaving her in the shower. I don't know how much more must I show her that the love I have for her is real? Maybe I should just be an immature asshole so she can stay. That seems to be more of her type. I grabbed my clothes that I hung up to dry putting them on

Tha:Zweli

Me:Yes?

Tha:I love you

Me:I'll take you ho- wait..what? What did you just say?

Tha:I love you

My heart stopped beating and ran straight into her hands at that moment. She loves me? She fucking loves me!

Tha:Please just allow me to digest all of this. Everything just keeps happening so fast and it makes everything soo complicated and I

.

I walked over to her shutting her up with a deep kiss leaving her breathless

Me:That's all I needed to hear. You don't have to explain yourself. I'm willing to give you time to figure things out. I'm willing to take things slow. As long as I've heard those words coming from you I'll wait a lifetime

She smiled looking at me

Tha:Thank you.Did I tell you that you're a really good guy?

I laughed removing invisible dust from my shoulders

Me:Guy? Please moghel this nigga is a MAN

Tha:Oh yeah my bad grandpa.. but on the real thank you. For everything, for taking my mind off things. For being so damn understanding it's a shame I have to go home and face my problems

I held onto her kissing her forehead

Me:I'm here every step of the way... Oh yeah before we leave grab the pill in my bag

I was serious on having Thando having a stable future before impregnating her

Th:Ayi this is just overdosing emergency pills struu

She grabbed them consuming them before sharing a final kiss leaving

---

◀●Kgosi●▶

Steve:You better pray she's fine wherever she is boy you better pray!

It's been hours since everything went down and still no sign of Melothando. I honestly thought she was going for a mini walk to cool down but it's taking looonnggeerr than I thought

Steve:You standing!

Me:What am I supposed to do Steve?

Steve:Go out! Look for her! For a fiancé you are so relaxed

Me:I looked for her I didn't find her. You know Melothando is a bit dramatic she'll come back

My phone started ringing

Me:Excuse me

I answered it going upstairs to my room

Me:Mamakhe

C:You'll never guess who called me babe

Me:Who?

C:Nelly. You know I've always known she has a crush on you but what she told me today was just crazy. I really think she's doing drugs with Chad

Nelly and sticking her nose where it doesn't belong!!!

Me:What did she say?

C:That Thando is back and you guys are engaged.Imagine

She started laughing in the background

C:Babe?

I remained silent. I just didn't know what to say

C:Kgosi..

Me:\*clearing throat\* uhm yeah

C:What's going on? Is this true?

Me:Uhm Ci you weren't supposed to find out like this

C:Melothando is back?

Her voice became shaky and I became concerned of the wellbeing of our child.  
I've read up on this too much stress causes miscarriages

Me:She.. She's back

C:How?

Me:Mamakhe it's a long story

C:A LONG STORY! A LONG STORY!!!! I am pregnant with your child and you engaged! What the hell

Me:Baby it's complicated

C:Fuck you Kgosi! Fuck you I'm done. I'm done with your lieng cheating ass

And just like that she hung up. Why are women so dramatic! Not so long ago she did the same with Chad

"KGOSI"

Me:I'm coming Steven

Her highness must be back. I could hear Steven speak downstairs. I grabbed a hoodie heading downstairs and did not like what I found

Me:What the hell do you want here!!!

I looked at Melothando in his blazer

Me:Why is it that everytime I see you two together you're in his clothing? Do you forget we are engaged Melothando. What is this that you are doing. Such disrespect

Thando:Were engaged

Me:What!

Thando:We were engaged. You seem to forget the man standing here is still my husband

She walked over placing my ring in front of me. What the hell!

♡♡

♡♡♡

- Thando♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 30●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

Kg:What? What are you doing Melothando?

Me:What does it look like? I'm giving your ring back Kgosi

Kg:Are you breaking up with me? Are you leaving me??

He almost sounded shocked,like he didn't see this coming. Like he's been treating me all good and nice not lying and cheating having a relationship with Cleo behind my bloody back!

Me:I can't do this anymore Kgosi. Ever since I came back nothing has been the same.You've been lying straight through your teeth telling me you love me and want to marry me knowing very well I'm not the only person in the picture . You've changed into a person I don't know. Not only did you cheat on Cleo with

me you also forgot to mention you're going to be a dad.You impregnated her Kgosi and came all the way to Durban for what? To give me a ring and have my side chick position pimped up?

Kgosi:You are not my si-

Me:THEN WHAT AM I KGOSI! Help me understand where? Where do I fit into this equation? I'm not about to share you with Cleo Kgosi

Kgosi:Ag Melo would you get over yourself for once! What's that thing you talked about earlier??? Uhm yeah "double standards" you shared your "husband" as you put it with so many other women yet you tell me you can't share me? You not even letting me explain myself you just hurling insults as if what we shared was never real! I fucken love you that's why I came to Durban. If that even make sense to you? You come back brainwashed by (points at Zweli) and start doubting my love for you

Me:You give me reason to doubt you Kgosi. I've been trying I've been trying to reach out to you.Trying to make things right but with every attempt you pushed me away. You made me a fool. Naive Melothando wearing an engagement ring while everyone laughs behind her back because her fiancé is a two timing bastard whom may I mention "impregnated" his girlfriend

Kg:I'm sorry for not telling you about Cleo or her pregnancy. Melo understated that you left and I lost all senses. My son/daughter? That's the only thing that links me to her. She's carrying my blood babe I had a hard time bringing myself to tell her you're back. Melothando I don't care about her,I don't love her the way I love you. But please understand that I care and love the cargo she carries

That stung a little. Ag who am I kidding it stung alot. Not so long ago I was being blamed for losing our baby :( I was left crying on the bedroom floor. I was the one who had to deal with my loss on my own

Me:You don't care about anybody except yourself Kgosi. I can bet you that what you tell me you can't tell to Cleo. If you didn't love or care about her you wouldn't drag out telling her about me. You would hide our relationship from her or yours from me. You know what the truth is? You don't love any one of us because if you did you wouldn't have deceived us

Kg:I care about you and I love you!! Damnit babe! Cleo fell pregnant before you came back into the picture. Babe I don't know what this old geyser has been feeding you. We both know that he just wants to tear us apart. He don't want to see us together. He wants to take you away from me

Me:You have a funny way of showing me you care

Kgo:What's that supposed to mean?

Me:After finding out about Cleo.What did you do? You hid it away from me

Kgosi:I didn't know how to tell you!

Me:I can't do this anymore Kgosi. I'm sorry I really am. Your child deserves to grow up in a happy stable home and that won't be possible with me in the picture

He looked at me and chuckled in disbelief

Kg:So after all my family and I have done for you, you are going to walk out on us? Now that you're married to some big shot old guy we are no longer good enough for you. You were a street rat! If it wasn't for us you'd probably be selling pussy to survive

Zwe:Boy! Watch how you speak to Melothando!

He snapped breaking his silence

Steve:I agree Kgosi stop your behaviour

Kg:Am I lieng? Melothando stop being a bitch running after a grown ass mans money. You never struck me as the blesser type but hay

Zwe:I'm warning you boy

I held his chest lightly pushing him back because I could see him move close to Kgosi

Kg:Or what? You fucking my left overs anyway

.

Everything happened way too fast and next thing you know Kgosi and Zweli are brawling on the floor throwing merciless punches at each other

Me:Stoop!! Please

I looked up and uncle steve had vanished. Oh God is this entire family turning their backs on me or what. How do I stop two grown men from fighting.I moved in trying to stop them and bam I got a body shaking blow to my face throwing me off balance having me land on the floor. The pain immediately registered coursing through my body with my face heating up. They stopped beating each other up like high school kids looking at me on the floor in shock and worried. That punch came from Zweli shem I was even feeling dizzy

Zwe:Baby

He came forward trying to examine my face

Me:LEAVE ME! DON'T, DON'T FUCKING TOUCH ME!!

Kg:Melo-

Me:That goes for you too. What the hell is wrong with you guys! You are going on like two children who can't grow up. I'm sick of this! I'm sick of drama following me everywhere I go. I'm done. I'm just done with the both of you

Zwe:Baby you bleeding

Did he not hear what I just said? I held onto my nose and noticed it really was bleeding and heavily. My jaw and nose felt like hell :( I'm probably bruised :(

Kgo:Look. Just look at what you did to her!

Zwe:Boy don't. Don't try me!! It's your damn fault she's in this position

Kgo:Yeah go on and blame me like I'm the one who threw the first punch because you can't handle the truth. First cut is always the deepest and guess who hit it first

They moved close to each other with annoyance and anger written all over Zweli's face. Like really? Seriously? There is a hurt girl on the floor and all they care about is who hit it first!

"ENOUGH!" That was Steve. Look when he decides to rock up when I'm down and almost out, way to be useful -\_- . He looked down at me on the floor with his eye's popping out of their sockets

Steve:Thando :o what happened? Who did this!

I kept quiet getting up running to the bathroom to stop the nose bleed since it was not stopping. I bent down over the basin running water rinsing the blood off my nose

"Baby... I'm so sorry"

Me:Not now Zweli

Zwe:I would never hurt you intentionally babe you know that

Me:Mmmm

I looked at him rolling my eyes. He really looked remorseful for what he did

Zwe:Shit! Uhm Babe o.O

Me:ZWELI WHAT!! Yini? (What is it?)

Zwe:I'm sooo sorry...

Me:I heard you the first time no need to keep repeating it

Zwe:Not only for that.. fo.. for..

Me:for??

Zwe:Well uhm when you look in the mirror babe you'll know. But I'm really sorry it was never my intention. Just know I'll love you regardless of how you look

I lifted my head looking at myself in the mirror gasping even started crying. I looked terrible my face was swollen and blueish blackish

Me:No.. noo! Look what you did to me

I looked back and Zweli was gone,he just disappeared into thin air

Me:NTANDOYETHU!!!!

"I'm sorry" he screamed from the lounge

I hate Zweli!! I hate him!

I looked at myself again crying. I look like a monster :'(

----



[MINENHLE]

"Shit shit shit babe damn"

He got off me rolling to the side leaving me in excruciating pain. Whoever said sex is pleasurable lied

Mike:Damn!

Me:Please leave

Mike:But-

Me:NOW MICHEAL PLEASE

I already had tears falling out the corner of my eyes

Mike:Okay I'm sorry.Uhm thanks? I guess for you know uhm

Me:Micheal leave

.

Micheal is the bartender from the pub. Since having Ntandoyethu deflower me failed I had to do the next best thing and get Michael to help me out. He was a plan B.He was more than happy to take my virginity,typical guy all I had to do was light flirting and he was putty in my hand.I wish Ntando was that easy but nope getting with him is a hassle, I just hope all this pain was worth it and I fall pregnant so it gels with the timeline Zweli thinks he slept with me at

.

I pulled the sheets covering my shame while Micheal got dressed heading towards the door

Mike:If I hurt you in anyway I'm sorry. I just want to make sure you don't think I raped you

Me:Micheal we both adults and I am fully aware of what happened. Please just leave

Mike:You should uhm get a morning after pill

Me:Bye!

He walked out closing the door and I got out of bed running a bath for myself. I could barely stand upright this guy did a number on me and the sheets were covered in blood. I took the sheets disposing of them. This should have been special with the man I love but he's too blind to see me he's never noticed me

.

Love makes you do the craziest things. Never ever did I picture myself doing this for a man. Degrading and humiliating myself for a man but now I realise that I'd do anything for him even sell my soul just so I can have his love. I got into the bath washing the shame and guilt away before calling my aunt. It's been a while since I've called or spoken to her since the Melo saga but she's the closest thing to a mom I have, and right now I really need someone to talk to

.

I took my phone unlocking and smiling at my wallpaper. It was Zweli fast asleep but still handsome, I ended up going to my gallery scrolling through our wedding pictures. We look sooo good together ^\_^ . I dialed up my aunt waiting for her to answer

Ma:Minenhle

Wow so cold

Me:Ma unjani? (How are you?)

Ma:Ngiyaphila. Ufunani? (I'm well. What do you want?)

Me:Do I need to want something to call my aunt

Ma:No. I'm just surprised that a traitor would call me

Me:A traitor ma?

Ma:Did you for once think what the consequences of revealing Melothando's business was? I can't go out because everyone is gossiping about me. The evil woman who sold her grandchild off and faked her death

Me:But that's what you did

Ma:Minenhle what do you want?

Me:I was just greeting

How do I pour out to someone who clearly hates me for leaking the truth. Don't they get that I also love Ntandoyethu and I'd do anything for him?

Ma:Hello. Bye bye

And just like that she hung up. Ag o don't need her!

♡♡

♡♡♡

- Thando♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 31●●

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

We were on our way back to the hotel. Regardless of her being super mad at me she agreed to leave with me and I'm happy,that's the glimpse of hope I came over searching for. Before going to the hotel I stopped by a KFC drive through

Me:What you having babe?

Tha:I'm not hungry

She had a hoodie on covering her face, I really did a number on her

Me:You haven't eaten anything since this morning

She just ignored me looking out the window

Me:I'll have an Oreo crusher,lemon twist and two crunch burgers please

"Okay sir"

Thando:You do know I won't eat that right

Me:You had an Oreo crusher everyday after your classes without fail I know it's your favourite

Thando:Well I don't want it

Me:Babe come on I'm sorry

Thando:Is sorry going to take the pain away? Is sorry going to fix my face?

Me:In a couple of days it will heal, besides you're still the most attractive person in my eyes

Thando:You just don't get it do you? This is not about being attractive or anything  
She scrunched her nose folding her arms

Me:Talk to me babe

Thando:What happened back there Ntandoyethu. You know I expected that kind of behaviour from Kgosi not from you Zweli. I really didn't take you for a person who got into petty fights

Me:Really? I was supposed to sit back and watch that boy disrespect you

Thando:Exactly! Boy Zweli he's young and still has a lot to learn. You on the other hand,you are grown you a man or atleast that's what I thought

Me:Babe anything. I could have taken anything in.I guess him just rubbing your intimacy in my face made me angry I'm sorry

I paid receiving our order before driving to the secluded parking lot

Thando:Well your jealous acts did this to me

She was frowning flinching in pain occasionally

Me:I'm really sorry. We should get you to a doctor to get it checked out

Thando:And say what when they ask what happened? Tell them my husband punched me?

She's never letting this go is she?

Me:BY ACCIDENT! Sheesh

She rolled her eye's

Me:Here eat up

Thando:I don't want it!!!

Me:Oh well suit yourself. I've always wanted to taste an Oreo crusher, can you believe I've never had one

I took it about to have a taste but kung fu Thando grabbed it quicker than lightning

Me:I thought you didn't want it

Thando:I don't! My face hurts so I'm trying to ease the pain

Me:With a crusher?

I need balancing. Where does ice cream and a painful face fit in together :v

Thando:Zweli you bought it for me right? So can I enjoy it in peace -\_-

I chuckled taking a sip from my coldrink

Thando:I was thinking of visiting my mom's family tomorrow

Oohhkkaay

Me:Okay babe do you know where they from?

Thando:Yeah not too far from my grandma's house

Me:Did you want me to accompany you or??

Thando:Please I'm so nervous about all of this babe. What if they don't accept me or like me like they did before. I didn't even meet the whole family

Me:Babe. Relax, what is there not to like about you?? You got this relax okay

She nodded twiddling her fingers

Thando:A..are you going to come with?

Me:If you want me to then I've got you

She smiled taking a sip of her crusher

Thando:Thank you so much. I'm so nervous, I wonder if they'll accept you too

Me:I'm a parent magnet sthandwa sami (my love)

Thando:(laughs)Cocky much? :/

Me:If you've got it my love. You've got it nje.Ready to go to the hotel?

Thando:Yeah I'll finish off eating at the hotel

Me:What if I want to snack on you?

Thando:After what you did to me, you are not going to snack on anything!

What!!!

Me:What? No babe I told you I it was an accident

Thando:After an accident Zwe you don't use your car same time. You take it to repairs and wait till it's fixed till you start driving again

Me:But baby you are not a car. You're a temptation on legs. Do you know how hard it is controlling one's self around you damn!

She bit the corner of her lip smiling. She's doing this on purpose she knows what that does to me

Thando:You know I actually haven't even really forgiven you for punching me. I should be giving you the silent treatment

Me:What do I gotta do to make it right

I put my hand on her bare thigh running it slowly up to her shorts putting my hand through them to her noekie meeting her damp panties. She was actually wet!? Damn I'm good. I slid her panties to the side separating her folds

Thando:Z..Z..Zwe..lii

Me:Will this make it right babe?

I ran my thumb over her sensitive areas before sinking two into her

Thando:Oh my gosh...

I kept at it thrusting my fingers in and out of her while she grabbed onto my shirt for dear life biting on her lips while spreading her legs further apart

Thando:Do it..f..faste..uuhh!

Me:Tell me I'm off the hook?

Thando:Zweli...mm..please

It was getting hotter down there I could tell she was close

Me:Tell me or I stop

Thando:Not..mmm.. not fair

I stopped doing what I was doing looking at her

Me:Your call

She held onto my arm looking at me with pleading eyes

Thando:Ntando please just let me release

Me:Tell me I'm off the hook?

Thando:Okay fine! I forgive you. Please...

That's all I needed to hear I slid my fingers back into her hot, tight noek going faster not forgetting to pay attention to her clit which hardened with every touch. I got hard, really hard from hearing her moan and beg me to go faster I was turned on to a point of no return. Before you knew it she reached her climax cumming all over my fingers

Me:Shit babe!

She panted trying to gain her composure while I grabbed the serviettes we got from KFC wiping her

Me:You so fucking sexy! I need to get you home.Now!

Thando:Zweli

Me:Yeah?

Thando:I love you

My heart back flipped with fire works in the background. I could get used to hearing this☆

Me:I love you more my angel

I pulled her to me giving her a passionate kiss before pulling out the parking making our way to the hotel

.

She took my phone from the dashboard checking the time

Thando:Ncaaww I'm still your wallpaper

Me:Always babe :\*

She blushed staring at the photo a little more

Thando:Who would have thought. Me Melothando falling inlove in an arranged marriage

Me:Tell me about it. Coming from a man who has married so many times falling inlove actually feels good. You give me a high I can't explain

She looked at me smiling, her poor face painfully swollen but still showed those dimples. My heart broke a little to the thought that I did that to her

Thando:What's wrong?

Me:Nothing babe I'm just sorry about your face

Thando:Ah.. Can we stop moping and listen to some music. What's your password so we can connect via bluetooth

Most men would hesitate at this question :p but I don't think I have anything to hide

Me:Hope33

Thando:Hehe okay

She unlocked the phone connecting it to the radio. I honestly thought she'd immediately go to Drake but hay she proved me wrong she went straight to you tube searching some Beyonce song

Me:Melothando who said I have data?

Thando:Eh imagine a 33 year old Lawyer without data



Me:Money doesn't grow from tree's you know

Thando:Famous words of a stingy man

I chuckled at her remark

Thando:I love this song listen to it. It's for you

Me:As long as you don't sing along,my ears have been abused enough

Thando:\*gasps\* fuck you Zweli!

Me:\*smirking\*Now that can be arranged

Thando:Just listen to the song grandpa

I must be the hottest grandpa alive :v

'I don't have a reason to cry and I have every reason to smile

And I don't have a reason to lie when you're already reading my mind

And I don't have a reason to be, if I can't be with you'

Me:Ncaaawwww

REAL MEN DON'T BLUSH!!!! But I couldn't help but smile because she sang along to the song melting my heart. Her voice angelic but don't tell her that knowing Melothando she will get big headed

'I don't need air in my lungs,if I can't sing your song

No I don't need hands if I don't get to keep you warm

And I don't really need myself if I don't need you'

Thando:Listen here's my favourite part

'Cause darling I wake up just to sleep with you

I open my eye's so I can see with you

And I live so I can die with you'

Me:Babe stop before you make a grown man cry

I am no fan of Beyoncé! But this jam hit home and I loved it. This is going to be a beautiful chapter of my life

.

We got to the hotel going inside, our room was cleaned and there was a bottle of wine with 2 glasses compliments of the hotel :) . Melothando went to the bathroom coming back wearing a gown

Me:Wine?

Melo:I'd love some

Ey she's 18 and legal soo..

We sat outside on the balcony staring at the stars with her on my chest just having random conversations, laughing and getting to know each other on a deeper level. She's most excited about going back to school and finishing off her studies. I'm happy to see she's so focused and ambitious, my kind of woman

.

After a few glasses of wine and a whole lot of cuddling and kissing we ended up in bed naked laying next to each other recovering from the round we just had. She cuddled up closer to me

Thando:Zweli

Me:Yeah

Thando:This that we have. Do you think it's just sexual attraction?

Okay that question I didn't expect

Me:No. I love you Melothando for who you are , yeah the sexual tension between us is undeniable but that's not all this is about. You're my wife babe and I love you

Thando:Okay :) I love you too

Me:Kgosi mentioned you being a street rat? Why?

She sat up looking at me letting out a sigh

Thando:Growing up wasn't easy

She pointed her arm where there was a burn scar

Thando:This day my grandmother got angry at me because I wasn't feeling well and I was slacking so she decided to pour me with it

She lifted her arm and showed me another scar right underneath her left breast

Thando:This one \*chuckles\* was because I woke up late and didn't help my uncle's kid get ready for school

Me:I'm s-

Thando:Don't please don't apologise. My grandmother hates me that's part of the reasons she sold me off to you. She blamed me for my father's death, imagine being raised by someone who hates everything about you, I never knew what love was :(

She looked up trying to blink the tears away

Thando:My father raped my mother, something I never knew growing up, she went crazy and stabbed him to death later finding out she's pregnant

Damn. That's hectic

Thando:She had me and my grandmother took me in. My mom died in a prison shoot out, my grandmother carried her hatred for my mom onto me for years. She abused me, convinced me I was worthless and stupid that I would never amount to anything in my life. It hurt so much having to watch uncle's kid showered with love and everything a little girl needs growing up. I was an outcast.. Earlier this year when I turned 18 I decided that it was enough. That I would rather die on the streets than endure any more abuse. I ran without anything on me I just ran, I met a guy who had also ran away from home because his parents couldn't accept his gay and well that's how my journey as a "street rat" started

Me:How did he find you?

Thando:Who Kgosi?

I nodded

Thando:Well funny story. I mugged him \*chuckles\* following day he knocked me over and well his family took me in. That's how our relationship started

Me:I never realised you've been through so much. That's why you're so strong

Thando:Yeah if I could live my life from scratch I'd relive it the same way. Alot of what I've been through opened my eyes to the real world. Had I not went through what I did every little thing would break me. But you know what they say God never puts you in a situation you not strong enough to handle

Me:That's very true

She smiled yawning laying on my chest while I brushed through her hair with my fingers. If this isn't love then I don't know what is

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Ntandoyethu♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 32••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

Does wine seriously contribute to getting hung over? Because I'm suffering from the heaviest one you could get. I woke up holding onto my head yawning, Zweli wasn't by my side anymore. I streched out reading the note he left on the bed side table

"Good morning sleeping beauty. Scored a major client earlier on during my jog,catching coffee to discuss his case and contract order room service for yourself everything's on my tab. I took your bags out the car they in the lounge thought you might need a change of clothing, I didn't want to wake you up when I left you looked peaceful.

Oh and don't worry I will be back soon haven't forgotten about meeting up with your family. I love you wami"

I smiled checking the time and it was already 12h00 damn I slept longer than I thought. I got out of bed putting on a gown before dragging myself to the bathroom to wash my face and brushing my teeth before calling room service ordering brunch for myself. Anything alcoholic is DEFINITELY NOT for me I felt terrible and brushing my teeth didn't take the stench and aftertaste I get when I burp

.

After a few minutes of laying on the couch considering A.A there was a knock on the door

"ROOM SERVICE"

Me:Coming

I got up opening the door

"Good morning mam"

Me:Good morning.Thank you so much

I smiled taking the tray of food closing the door the aroma coming from that food was heaven shem. I sat down digging in then went for a much needed shower.While lotioning myself Mr Me walked in

Zwe:Damn get dressed

Me:Get out of here Zwe

Like really now? Did he seriously expect me to be showering fully dressed? He stood there eyeing me from head to toe making me a tad bit uncomfortable and shy while I continued lotioning my body

Zwe:Is this really all mine

Me:All yours Baba

Zwe:I like the sound of that

I could already tell what was on his mind because of the bulge forming at the front of his chinos

Me:No no no! No Zweli..I know what you're thinking and the answer is no

I grabbed matching lace underwear from my bag putting them on. Asbonge uBuhle (all Buhle's doings)

Zwe:Baby you're seriously going to get dressed

Me:Yes we going to my mom's family and I'm sure you don't expect me to go there naked do you?

He came closer pulling me into his arms

Zwe:I know but a quickie shouldn't be a problem

Me:Zweli no ways we not going to have sex everyday like it's going out of fashion aibo

Zwe:10 minutes max

Me:Nooo

Zwe:I don't think you know how hard it is to be married to a sexy woman and have to keep your hands off her

Me:Flattery won't get you anywhere Mr

Zwe:Ah I tried. Onto real matters baby what are you going to say to the parents and your mother's family regarding the swelling and bruises on your face?

Me:I haven't thought about it yet but I'll probably say I bumped into the mirror or something

I really had not thought that far I'm a go with the flow type of liar,whatever comes to mind at the time I'm lieng,I just go with it

Zwe:\*chuckles\*Really babe?You bumped into the mirror?

Me:What would you have said genius?

I sat on the stool in front of the mirror brushing my hair and he came taking the brush doing it for me

Zwe:Well I would tell them I punched you by accident

Me:In this judgemental world nobody will believe it was an accident

Zwe:So? Aslong as we know what really happened all is good my love. I always say nothing is better than the truth. A lie always comes back to bite you. Like the-

Me:The lies you told during the marriages?

Zwe:Exactly. It might have taken years but the truth was prevailed

Me:Okay okay I get you oh wise man

He chuckled tying my hair into a bun

Me:Hmmm not bad for a guy

Zwe:This guys hands work magic in more than one way \*wink\*

Me:Cocky much?

Zwe:If you've got it you've got it

He laughed biting my shoulder and not soft very hard

Me:Ouch! Are you crazy!!!!

Zwe:Sorry babe sorry

Me:What the hell has gotten into you! Ouuchh! :(

Zwe:Babe I just wanted to taste if you taste as yummy as you look

Me:You so childish sies

Zwe:Ha! Take that back

Me:No! You childish.For a grown ass man you do the weirdest things!

Zwe:What did you say?

He covered his mouth with his right hand and the other on his hip

Me:I said for a grown ass ma-

He came up to me lifting me up throwing me on the bed sitting on my legs before tickling me, having me laugh till I had tears well up in my eyes

Me:Zweli please please stop

Zwe:You know wena Thando I've had enough of you disrespecting me.You need to learn a lesson

My stomach was already cramping,he wasn't stopping with the tickling

Me:I'm sorry Z.. Zweli

Zwe:You better be!

He sat lightly on my face and next thing we know "Brrrrrooooooooo" the guy is farting in my face ,he got off me laughing like a retard even holding onto his stomach

Me:Zweli sies! Sies maan you nasty how could you do that

Zwe:Ha,baby are you crying?

He stopped laughing looking at me. Of course I'm crying must I laugh at the fact that he farted in my face

Me:Leave me alone. I'll go to my moms by myself >:(

Zwe:Melothando

Me:Just call an uber for me seeing that I don't have a phone

Zwe:Angifuniii (I don't want to)

You know it's soo evident that Zweli was forced to grow up before time,now he's experimenting with me >\_< I'm stuck with a 33 year old man who goes on like a child

Me:And please open the windows before we die or maybe that's your plan vele to kill me in a hotel room

He started laughing again like I'm a joke

Me:I'm funny ne,I'm Mr Bean

Zwe:No my love you such a baby

LOOK WHO IS TALKING OH LORD!

Me:Zweli just get out so I can get dressed



He laughed going out closing the door behind him. You know rotten eggs and rotten cabbage combined? That's how the whole room smelt that whole stench was released in my face!!!! Zweli is a pig! A bloody pig!

.

I got dressed in a white tee and black tunic dress, topping it off with a black and white vans. I put concealer on to cover the blueness on my face, it helped but the swelling was more than visible and the pain combined with my headache didn't make me feel any better. I let out a huge sigh getting out the room ready to leave. Zweli was speaking on the phone by the balcony it looked pretty serious judging by his body language so I just sat on the couch rehearsing how I'm going to greet the family and how I'm going to introduce Zweli as my husband. I'm only 18 they might think I'm forward or something. I'm not even going to lie I suffer from severe bazothini abantu (What will people say) syndrome

.

After his "serious" phone call he came in closing the balcony door

Zwe: You done?

Me: Yep

Zwe: Let's get going

He grabbed his car keys and I followed him out. I wish I could ask who he was talking to and why the call upset him but I really don't want to come off as nosey. We got out getting into the car driving off in silence

Zwe: Take my phone and navigate

I nodded doing just that

Me: You okay?

Zwe: Yeah

Me: You don't sound okay

Zwe: (sigh) Well baby remember when I told you I suspected your cousin drugged me?

Me:Yeah? Was that the doctor?

Zwe:Yeah,she really had my drink spiked. They found traces of the drug in my blood

I gasped looking at him.Minenhle is sicker than I thought!

Me:Oh my gosh

Zwe:I'm going to have that sick bit&# in jail

Me:How babe for spiking you?

Zwe:Had you layed a case the time she poisoned you we wouldn't be in this position

Me:Are you blaming me?

Zwe:Yes. No.. I don't know but this girl is going to make our lives a living hell. I need to get rid of her

Me:Wait! Baby Minenhle raped you :o you can use that. As leverage you know threaten to get her arrested if she doesn't stay away from you

He scrunched his nose

Zwe:That's if anything really happened. We would have bloody sheets if anything happened she did say she's a virgin

Me:She could have been lying

Zwe:We don't know babe I don't want to make moves until I'm certain about what really happened

Me:Ntandoyethu my cousin is obsessed with you

Zwe:Tell me something I don't know

Me:You taking this lightly Ntandoyethu! Kgosi had some girl who was obsessed with him, she went to the extent of trying to kill the both of them. Luckily Kgosi survived

Zwe:Baby I'm not weak

Me:It's not a matter of being weak but women do crazy things for love Zwe

Zwe:Well I'll handle this my love don't stress

I'm sure that's what Kgosì though throughout the Vivian altercation and almost died!

.

-You have reached your destination-

Woaw I was never ready!

Zwe:Ready?

Me:Nooo

Zwe:Come on babe you can do this. I've got you okay

I took a deep breath stepping out the car making my way inside the yard with Zweli's hand in mine, the door was wide open with music blasting out loud. I knocked looking at Zweli giving me a "relax" look

-Hey

It was some girl probably in her late 20's or early 30's

Me:Hey is Lyton around?

-Yes come in come in

She was friendly shame she looked like a stud tomboyish but the girl in her was too strong she's very busty

-LYTON! I always tell him about playing this music so damn loud. I can barely hear myself talk

She walked towards the radio putting it down with Lyton running down the stairs

Ly:What is my favourite aunt complaining about nooowww

Aunt? Okay that must be one of my mothers sisters

-You have guests

He trailed off looking at Zweli and I. As soon as he saw me his smile went up from ear to ear

Ly:MELOTHANDO!!! :D

He charged towards me engulfing me in a body crushing hug

Ly:Aunty M here she is

She immediately turned around looking back at me

-Wait this is-

Lyton started nodding

-I knew you looked familiar. Come here baby

I walked towards her receiving another hug

-I'm Mpho. Oh my gosh you have grown you look just like your mother. Where have you been? I heard you died. What happened to your face my child? Where have you been staying? Do you have any kids yet? How's your dad's family doing? Why

Ly:Aunty M woah one question at a time

I chuckled because that was the exact thing going through my mind

"IMANI.. MY BABY HAS COME BACK IMANI!!!"

I turned back and it was the old man from the mall. My grandfather staring at me as though he's really seeing my mom

"Is it really you my child"

♡♡

♡♡♡

-ZweliThando♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 33●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

Lyton:That is not Imani grandpa that's your granddaughter Melothando

Grand:It can't be. Is it really you? Is this my granddaughter?

Okay this was a bit awkward I smiled at him nodding

Grand:You look just like your mother

He came closer with his wheelchair examining me before weeping in front of me holding onto my hand

Grandad:I'm so sorry my child, I failed you. I failed both you and your mother,if only I had not kicked her out when she needed my guidance the most my daughter would still be alive. She would be here raising you into a strong young woman

I looked at him with tears welling up in my eye's.How do I comfort someone who is broken when I myself have been broken for so many years. I bent over and held back onto his hands with my tears falling down onto face

Me:Please don't blame yourself for anything grandpa. I've grown up to be a strong woman regardless of her not being around to guide me. I know wherever she is she's looking down on me proud of who I've become

Mpho:True very true my dear

My grandfather pulled me closer in for a hug. We stayed in that hugging position for a little while with me on my knees,This whole experience was a bit foreign to me. Having my blood family show affection towards me was strange. All my life I've been hated by the people who should have given and shown me the type of love I was receiving now. I couldn't help but wonder how my life would have turned out had I stayed with my mothers family instead of my father's.Would they have treated me right or blamed me for my mother's death. Hated me for being a product of rape? My grandfather finally broke off the hug wheeling off leading us to the lounge where Zweli was sitting on the couch with Lyton having a talk. I wonder what it was about but it seemed serious. You know I had almost forgotten he was around!

He smiled noticing us as we sat down. I couldn't sit next to him because brother Lyton was glued next to my man :v

GrandD:Who is this gentleman? Is he your uncle my dear?

Me:Uhm no grandpa.This is Zweli he's my...He's my..uhm

Zwe:I'm her husband

Yep that's how straight he put it out. My aunt's eyes popped out if they could they'd have fallen out

Mpho:HER WHAT! Wait how old are you again Melothando?Because if I have to start calculating you are not even 20 yet!

Me:Yes Aunty uhm,it was an arranged marriage

Mpho:The Luthuli's have always been sick! And you are okay with it? Being married at such a young age! Is he forcing you to be with him! What about school are you done?

Yho Aunty M and a million questions at once? Same WhatsApp group. I looked at Zweli who sat there as cool as a cucumber

Ly:Aunt M relax

Mpho:Don't tell me to relax! This is my sisters child we are talking about. What's going on Thando. Did he do this to your face?

Me:No

Zwe:Yes

Aaggggg Zweli! He should honestly have stayed in the car

Me:Yes bu-

Mpho:You son of a-

GrandD:Mpho we will not use any strong language in my house

He looked straight at Zweli

GrandD:Are you abusing my grandchild son?

Mpho: Of course he is look at her face! He probably told her to concoct some crazy story to cover for him

Zwe:\*chuckles\*That was actually her idea

Mp:Excuse me?

Zwe:The concoction of stories it was all her idea. Anyways baba to answer your question, No I am not abusing her in anyway. I had an altercation with some guy and ended up in a fist fight Melothando got into the middle of it all and was on the receiving end. I would never intentionally hurt your granddaughter let alone let her foot hit a stone I love her and my intentions with her are pure

THAT'S MY MAN YALL!!! I smiled looking at him

Me:Yeah it was all an accident I should really stay out of people's fights because I get punched by huge bus hands. Aunty yes I was forced but right now I actually really want to be with him. I know I'm still way to young for marriage but if God blesses you, you can't exactly shove his blessing back at him. I love Zweli alot and school I've recently started at a college that will help me obtain a matric certificate

Mpho:As long as you are getting an education and this was an accident as you say it was then I can't exactly object. You guys are married and I guess it's the right way to do things

I smiled nodding

GrandD:So boy tell me what do you do?

Zwe:Retired Chief of the Nkandla tribes in Kwa Zulu Natal. I'm a qualified lawyer. I own a couple of law firms around KZN

Ly:Chief? So you're like from royalty

Zwe:Something like that

Ly:Damn so since you're married to my cousin that basically makes us family

Zwe:Anyone in Melos like belongs in mine. Let it be a mouse human ant, they instantly become part of me

Lord you have dropped an angel down here! You have given him no flaw whatsoever. Each moment that passes by I realise just exactly how much I love him

Ly:Okay Bro you didn't have to go that deep

We all laughed at Lytons come back

.

The door opened shortly afterwards and an old woman who I'm guessing is my grandmother walked in with some drop dead gorgeous lady who could probably be in her late 30's or early 40's along with a pretty little girl

.

As soon as the old lady met mine her jaw dropped and she dropped her plastic bags walking slowly towards me

GrandM:S..She came. Lyton get me my glasses could this be true?

Ly:It's her Ma

GranM:Oh thank you Lord. Thank you for bringing our child home

"And who exactly are these people?".. That was the lady she came in with, she said that looking at me then glueing her eyes on Zweli

Mp:Hello to you too Hope. Yes we are good thank you for asking and not just barging in and asking questions

Hope?Okay she's probably my aunt too.Would make sense because I'm clearly named after her

Hope:Ag get over yourself Mpho

Mpho:Well to answer your question sister dearest.This is Melothando, Imanis daughter and her husband Chief Zweli

Her face dropped immediately with her looking at me dirty

Hope:This is Imani's kid? What is she doing here?

Mpho:Same thing you here for. She's family



Hope:And she is already married? Wow!!!! Don't you children of today just rush everything

She said sarcastically moving towards me with her nose held high rolling her eyes

Hope:Sure as hell look as bitchy as your mom. Don't blame you for turning out this way. How many children do you have?

Really? Wow. I don't know what her problem is with me but it clearly runs deep. Zweli cleared his throat wanting to say something but I shook my head signalling him to let it go. I don't want any animosity between us and the family

GranM:Ohhh Hope please not today.

You drove your sister away with this attitude don't drive the only thing we have left from her away too

GranD:I agree please Hope

The way everyone is talking about driving my mom away! I wonder what really happened

Hope:Oh well fine whatever. I'll be with Jessica should anyone need me

She gave me one final look with the fakest smile ever then walked away

Ly:Don't mind her. You know in every family there's that one evil aunt guess you've met ours

Mpho:Lyton! :o

Everyone looked at him shocked besides Zweli he laughed

Ly:What it's true Aunt M she has a problem with anything instead of focusing on fixing her marriage and moving ou-

GranD:Lyton that's enough!

Zwe:I agree

Hehe I agree yani. Zweli is forward

GranM:What happened to your face dear?

Million dollar question!!!!

Me:My husband punched me by accident

She looked at Zweli doubting my answer but just nodded

Me:I was hoping I could hear more about my mother before I leave.. Zweli and I are going back to KZN very soon and I thought I should just come over and get to know everyone

GrandD:KZN?

Zwe:Yes I have businesses to run that side

GrandD:Oh yes son. I almost forgot about that... Thought you'd spend a little more time here

Me:I've got to get back to school

GrandD:So focused just like your mother. You are a photocopy of her and your grandmother so beautiful

Me:Thank you

He took out an album from the back pouch on his wheelchair

GrandD:I always keep this with me here these are pictures of your mother growing up

He handed it to me and I went through it,Zweli came sitting next to me looking on

Zwe:Wow she really looks just like you

GrandD:Free spirited gentle soul. I wanted to make her perfect not realising I was driving my baby away. So caught up in having her follow the path of righteousness I would not even hear what it is that she wanted. Maybe if I was there for her growing up to protect her she wouldn't have turned out the way she did. My child would be suffering from depression and I would cast her out thinking it's demons. I failed as a father

Damn. That's a heavyweight to carry as a parent. I felt his pain and I never even met this mother of mine but I could relate to her. I could sense a warm presence while going through her pictures. I really wish I had gotten a chance to spend just one day with her and my father

.

It was getting pretty late and Ntandoyethu suggested we leave. He had a business dinner to attend to later in the evening and I was his plus one, so we bid our goodbyes leaving. I never got to see Lyton's dad but this sure as hell wasn't my last visit here. I still have so many unanswered questions.

GranMa: Don't be a stranger my dear and son, treat my granddaughter well.

Zwe: That's my sole mission, mam.

I hugged my tearful family members, giving Lyton Zweli's phone number should we need to contact each other. Everyone hugged us besides Aunt Hope; she didn't come back out. My aunt wrote down the name of the cemetery and grave number where my mom is buried before bidding us a final goodbye with us driving off.

---

{Ntandoyethu}

This was a whole new eye-opening experience for me. Meeting your family for the first time, the way everyone welcomed her was heart-warming even though they were thinking I'm abusing her. This must have been overwhelming for her. I looked on over at her looking out the window, lost in thoughts. Judging from the pictures, she really is an identical copy of her mother with dimples of course. She held the picture she was given of her mom closely to her chest.

Me: How was that whole experience for you?

She shrugged, letting out a sigh. Okay, this doesn't look good.

Thando: I don't know. I thought this would bring me closure, but it's having me have more questions in my mind than answers. Something just doesn't make sense.

Me: Something like what?

Thando: That's the thing I don't know. I can't seem to put my finger on it.

Me: Or maybe you're just being paranoid?

Thando: Maybe.

Me:You'll be fine my love

Thando:Thank you for doing this with me Zwelli

Me:Anything for you Thando. I'm here to fulfil my duties as your husband,to stand by you when you need me to. To hold your hand through the storms and family meetings. I love you princess

Thando:I love you too Ntandoyethu

Now to get to this function in time

♡♡

♡♡♡

- Thando♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 34●●

~~~

◀●Kgosi●▶

You don't know what you've got till it's gone. That's the case with me, I've lost everything. My family, my fiancé, my baby mama everything is just a mess :(

I thought I had this,I thought I could handle living without Melothando but I can't. I just can't stand the thought of another man touching her,loving her and giving her everything I couldn't just treating her right. I was sooo focused on keeping Cleo happy that I neglected Melothando's needs, I forgot that she needed affection from me too. I thought an engagement ring would cuff her to me but forgot I was competing with a powerful man

Ag!

I downed the last bottle from the 6 pack of Heineken I bought earlier on grabbing my phone dialling melothando's number

"You have reached the voicemail likes of-"

Oh yeah she doesn't have a phone anymore, the next best thing to call was Cleo

Cleo:Kgosi?

Me:I'm so sorry so so sorry. I messed up C. I messed up big time

I hate being drunk because it makes me vulnerable. I was crying like a little bitch

Cleo:Babe? Are you okay? What's going on??

Her tone changed from being pissed and uninterested in what I had to say to a more worried concerned one

Me:Me. I'm what's wrong. I don't deserve you C. I don't! After I've wronged you so many times you still answer your phone. You still worry about me

Cleo:You damn right about that Kgosi. You don't deserve me but I'm a fool and like a moth to a flame I'm drawn to you. You've hurt me so bad ,you've proven that I'll always come as second best to you .I was there for you Kgosi even after you treated me like trash. I held you down I kept you sane

Me:I know Cici I-

Cleo:But do you know what's funny? That even after all this I still love you the same. Even when you called me by her name sometimes while holding me I still got butterflies because it was you Kgosi and I understood you had a hard time dealing with her death. It wasn't fair but I stood by you, we would sit down and not say anything to each other but I'd leave happy and full inside like I had the time of my life because it was you!!!! Now I'm pregnant, with your child and you go behind my back sneaking around with your supposedly dead girlfriend. I have to find out from people I don't even talk to that you are engaged

She was already sniffing which gave away that she was crying. It broke me to realise how much I've been hurting her too throughout this entire process

Cleo:I am pregnant! Me! And she gets the engagement ring Kgosi

Her voice broke and she started crying

Me:Cleo. I'm sorry, I'm sorry for using you the way I did you a really good woman. You going to make a great mother to my child and I wouldn't take that back.

Melothando's reappearance caught us all by surprise, finding out she's married just drove me crazy and I acted on impulse asking her to marry me. Yes before she disappeared I genuinely wanted to marry her, I wanted to build my life with her. I loved Melothando with all I had in me finding her with another man just..it..Cleo I just had to do it. When we came back that's when I realised things had changed. We weren't vibing like we used to because you and junior had become a priority. I neglected Melothando and in result I lost her, I can't lose you and my baby too

She kept quiet letting out a sigh

Me: I know I always let you down and no, I'm not asking you to get back with me CeeC that's the last thing I need right now. I want to be there for you Cleo, I want to hear our child's first heart beat, watch him or her take their first step, first word I just really want to be there

Cleo: I love you Kgosi

Me: After everything I've put you through Cee I don't think I deserve to hear that coming from you

Cleo: I haven't been exactly a saint either Kgosi we've both made mistakes

Me: Cleo

Cleo: It's okay Kgosi. I guess getting back into a relationship with you again is totally out so it's okay we can do it your way, you can be apart of your child's life

I smiled hearing her say that

Me: Thank you so much Cici. I just don't want us to rush back into this. I'm not fully over Melothando yet and I don't want to use you to get over her. I care about you a lot and whether I like it or not you're permanently part of my life. I want to do right by you and my daughter get help or something

Cleo: \*chuckles\* Daughter? This is a boy right here

Me: Yeah yeah whatever boy or girl I'll love that kid. I'm really sorry about hurting you

Cleo: Well it's okay. Let me and junior get some rest okay

Me: Okay Mamakhe. Sleep well well I'll call you in the morning okay

Cleo:Bye Kgosi

I hung up stumbling to the kitchen to get something to eat

---

{Ntandoyethu}

Me:Ah Thando come on we already late!

Tha:I'm coming Zweli I'm having trouble with this dress

Me:Do you need help?

Tha:No I've got this just give me a second

Me:Thando you'll get me by the car

Tha:Okay.. I'm just looking for the shoe

Me:Everything was on the bed babe

Tha:Zweli just go to the car I am coming geez!

I've been waiting for Melothando for the past hour and a half, I don't get what shoe's she's looking for because I had everything taken care of. Got myself a nice formal suit and Melothando a dress and shoes THAT WERE ON THE BED but are suddenly lost -\_- . We are really going to have problems with time keeping, we have exactly 15 minutes to get to the business dinner in time

I leaned against the car checking the time waiting for her to come down,as I was about to walk back in to look for her I spotted her stepping out of the elevator.My jaw dropped to the floor and all I could do was drool over myself. She looked absolutely immaculate! Flawless, the dress fit her like a glove. It was a long red givenche dress with a slight slit that went up her thigh with black heels,she had her hair loose and straightened, light make up and red lips to seal the look. She walked out the hotel and the lecture on time management I had prepared for her just flew out the window

Me:Wow!

She smiled shyly looking down

Thando:And?

Me:You look like a snack, you look ravishing my love

Th:isn't it too much? Is my make up okay or is it too minimal? Do I really look okay? That wow didn't sound so enthusiastic Zwe

We got into the car driving off as fast as I could to make it in time

Me:Babe, you are perfect! In everyway and you look amazing

Tha:It's just that I've never been to business dinners before. What do I sit and do while you talk business? I don't want to embarrass you or mess things up for you

I looked at her and started laughing. She was in full panick mode

Tha:Why are you laughing? Oh my gosh what was I thinking agreeing to do this with you. Zwe stop the car,it's not too late to get an escort maybe they will fit better with you in the business world! I wouldn't mind really

Is she crazy? I think the fart I dropped on her face messed with her mental stability -\_- has melothando seen herself! She's perfect to the tee

Me:An escort when I have a beautiful wife I want the world to know about. Baby even if you left with me with rags on I would find still find you flawless

Tha:You just saying that!

Me:I'm not. Honey I'm brutally honest if I thought you didn't look good I would tell you. You represent me now and I must say you doing a great job

Tha:You are the sweetest man ever. Zweli where are your flaws a man can't be this perfect

Me:Hmmmm so you think I'm perfect?

Tha:Yes

Me:I'm human and I've got flaws baby. I'm still going to mess up and make you mad,you still going to hate me and I'm still going to hate you but I need to know that you'll stay by me no matter how hard this journey gets

Tha:Through thick and thin right?

She stuck out her pinky finger and I wrapped mine around hers making a promise



Me:Through thick and thin baby.I love you Mrs Me

Tha:I love you too Mr Me ^\_^

'If I'm your reflection...

Then baby you must be an angel

Cause when the light hits you just right

One could mistake you for a star

That is exactly what you are'

I put the radio off when we got to the restaurant spotting Dr Sibiya's car,damn she must have come with her husband. I seriously didn't expect to see her in Johannesburg, I hope she doesn't cause any problems

---

{MELOTHANDO}

We finally got to the restaurant where the business dinner was being held. I looked at myself in the mirror one last time hoping the swelling had gone down just a bit but nope it was still the same. Zweli came over to my side opening the door for me

Me:I'm nervous

He held my hand helping me get out the car snaking his arms around my waist

Zwe:Stop doubting yourself baby,you look beautiful okay. This will be over in no time

I sighed nodding before receiving a soft kiss from him taking my hand into his and leading us in side.This was a very fancy restaurant so up class I looked over at my handsome husband who kept giving me assuring looks

.

As soon as we got in we hugged and greeted the people around the table. I honestly felt so small compared to the women sitting there, they all looked so beautiful and educated. It's either I'm being introduced to a doctor, politician,pilot or lawyer.After the formalities we sat down and got straight into

business while the "wives" had small talk about their jobs. I honestly don't belong here, I was getting bored so I excused myself to the bathroom just standing in there. One of the ladies came in shortly after me so I quickly had to pretend to be fixing my hair

"Hey.."

Me:Uhm hello

We already greeted each other I don't know why we doing this again

"We haven't been formally introduced. I'm Dr Kelly Sibiyá,Advocate Sibiyá's wife"

Sibiyá? This surname sounds so familiar nonetheless she put her hand out for a handshake and I took it. This Doctor is beautiful, tall and slender with curves in the right places

Me:Melothando Zulu,Ntandoyethu Zulu's wife

Sibiyá:I know who you are I've heard so much about you from Zweli I'm his doctor remember me? From the hospital when your sister wife tried killing you

Ooohhh!! I remember her clearly and I also remember that she was sleeping with him. Not that it should bother me because you know it was before me but still

Me:Oh yeah. Thank you for saving my life

Sibiyá:It was no problem. So tell me how is Zweli treating you? You know ever since he got with you he doesn't come around anymore

Thirsty ass h\*\*!

Me:Very well. Uhm I should get back to the table my HUSBAND is probably wondering what's taking me so long

Sibiyá:Oh. Okay sure. You're beautiful by the way

Me:Thank you. You too

Talk about awkward! I walked out the womens bathroom bumping into my maaaaaaaannn who was about to enter the mens room

Zwe:Beautiful

A smile involuntarily curved on my face. The effect this man has on me! He looked at me from head to toe full of lust and desire, I immediately got hot and felt my panty dampen

Zwe: Why you got to look this good?

He grunted taking my hand pulling me into the mens room

Me: Zwelli!

Zwe: Ssshh come

We went into one of the stalls, as soon as he closed the door his lips were glued onto mine his bulge pressing against my stomach driving me crazy

Zwe: You so fucking sexy

He turned me around lifting my dress spanking my ass while I balanced myself on the closed toilet seat, my nookie was throbbing in excitement of what was coming. I heard him unzip his trouser and cuss before pushing my panties to the side rubbing his hard cock against my entrance. I pushed myself back trying to get it in

Zwe: Patience baby

Patience?!!!!! We in a toilet where anybody could walk in at any moment and he's talking about patience

He kept rubbing himself against me before he finally came in having me moan out loud

Zwe: Sssh ssh baby

He held onto my hip putting his other hand on my mouth before thrusting fast, the pleasure was intense and not even his hand could tone down my moans. My orgasm was building up fast and with a few final thrusts we both reached climax, both our cum dripping when he pulled out

Zwe: Shit! The things you make me do

I laughed grabbing the paper towels cleaning myself up fixing my dress. He pinned me against the wall one more time kissing me with so much passion leaving me breathless

Zwe:I love you

Me:I love you too

He fixed my hair opening the stall. The whole bathroom smelt like sex

We walked out and there was a guy washing his hands who turned looking at us smiling. My face went red from embarrassment

Zwe:\*laughing\*Did you hear that bro?

"Everything.."

Zwe:Honeymoon phase. I'm sorry

"Ag don't worry about it we've all been there. All the best in your marriage"

Zwe:Thank you

We walked out and Zweli handed me sanitiser for my hands,after cleaning them up we walked back to the table hand in hand with eyes on us. Some smiling and some very serious like they knew what we just did. I looked at my man who looked at me with stars in his eyes. Look at me. I'm not the most beautiful or educated person, I have a weird nose and bruised face but in a room full of beautiful women,I would still leave with the most gorgeous and sweetest man♥ I've fallen so hard for Zweli he's my kind of perfect

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 35••

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

The business dinner was going very well. I managed to get Mr Crawford a big business mogul very high places to sign with my company. As from today I handle all the legal paperwork of his company, this will bring in a lot of revenue to my law firm allowing me to expand further across the country so I'm over the moon. Business talk was over and done with now we were all just making small talk over dinner. Melothando seemed to be warming up to the ladies having conversations here and there my wife was a natural. I had my hand placed firmly on her thigh, I don't know what it is but I lose all self control around her. I looked over at her while she conversated with Crawfords wife, they were speaking about charity work, I looking how her nose scinged everytime Mrs Crawford would say something that excited her and if there's one thing you have got to about my woman is her passion to better herself and not settle for mediocrity that alone attracts me in so many ways

I looked over at Dr Sibiya who's eyes were glued onto me signaling me to look down at my phone which was on the table. I took it opening a text message from her

.

••► Recieved from Dr Sibiya

Please meet me outside. We need to talk

.

I looked at Sibiya confused. What the hell do we still need to talk about. I really hope this is business or health related and she understands that whatever we had going back then is over. My thoughts were short lived by my wife tapping lightly on my back causing me to look at her and smile

Tha: Everything okay babe?

Me: Everything is great. Sibiya wants to see me outside

Tha: Aow what would Mr Sibiya want from you baby

Me: Dr Sibiya babe not her husband

"Hey love birds get a room".. I chuckled because what we were doing did seem pretty wrong, we were whispering in each other's ears like we discussing something nasty

Tha:Okay. Go

You will never understand a womans "go" is she saying I must go or is she testing my loyalty towards her

Me:You can come along babe

Tha:I will pass this one. It's okay you can seriously go

I nodded signaling to the doc that we can go and shortly after she walked out so did I followed kissing my wife on the cheek first of course. I found her leaning against my car

Dr:Thank you for coming out-

Me:Doc get straight to the point please before everyone starts wondering where we've gone

She came closer attempting to kiss me but I pushed her back in time

Me:What the hell?

Dr:Zweli I miss you okay. Ever since you ended what we had going you don't even call anymore

Me:You should really start respecting your husband Doc

Dr:Since when does the fact that I have a husband bother you? We used to get along just fine with you fucking me and never did you tell me to "respect my husband"

Me:We had this discussion Sibiya

Dr:Zulu you can't seriously expect us to sleep together for so many years and not catch any feelings

Me:Woah stop right there we agreed that it was a no strings attached thing

Dr:I'm getting a divorce Zweli and I want to marry you

"WHAT!!!" I said at the same time as Melothando who was now standing behind me

Dr:I want to marry you Ntandoyethu, I want to be your wife

Tha:You must be crazy. Is this what you calling my husband out for? Is that why you were questioning my life with Zweli in the bathroom? To snake your way into his life?

Dr:That's-

Tha:How low could you stoop? Telling someone's husband you want to marry them

Thando was really fueled up. This is not the time to say this but it was sooo damn sexy I found myself turned on at the sight of my woman fighting for me

Dr:You're one to talk you one of 18 wives, the 19th to be exact stop acting all fresh you are nothing special. You are young and not even in the league of the woman Zweli goes for. You really think he'll be yours forever? Hmm

Me:Sibiya enough!

Dr:Zweli I don't mind being the 20th aslong as I'm with you

She came closer and tried holding me but Melothando stood infront of me before she could do so

Tha:DON'T YOU DARE! DON'T TOUCH MY HUSBAND! Clearly you haven't heard the good news

Dr:What good news?

Tha:I'm the only woman in Zweli's life now. The only thing you two got in common is divorce so get over yourself and leave him alone

Dr:What is she saying Zweli?

Me:I love Melothando Sibiya. I'm divorcing the wives

Dr:WHAT? WHY? Ntandoyethu what about what we shared you can't tell me you never felt it Zweli,the chemistry the passion. We are good together Zulu

Me:It was good while it lasted and thank you for being there for me when I needed but I don't feel the same way you feeling towards me.I'm married to someone I really love and don't want to lose .I really can't give you marriage Sibiya I'm sorry

Tha:That's what you get for not keeping your panties on

Me:Melothando

She was going overboard now I had this handled

Dr:But-

Tha:You heard him! He doesn't want you so best you stay with your man. The one you married not mine

Me:Melothando enough...

Doc looked at me straight in the eye

Dr:If you ever change your mind I'll be waiting

With that said she turned her heel walking back inside. I kind of felt bad for leading her on the last few years. Yeah it was a no attachment thing but still I understood where she came from. Had she offered me this before Melothando came into my life I would have taken on the offer but I can't whatever I felt for anyone else completely went out the window when I got to know Melothando. Thando let go of the grip she had on my arm smiling

Me:You know I had that handled right?

Tha:No you didn't. You needed me here

Me:Get in we going home

My voice was really stern sometimes Melothando forgets her limits

Tha:Now? We still eati-

Me:NOW MELOTHANDO! I'll go get your things inside

Tha:I'll come with you



Me:Am I incapable of doing anything myself? Can I not fetch your bag by myself Melothando? Can I not handle anything without you opposing me? Stay here I'll go get your bag nxn

---

{MELOTHANDO}

Nxn? He just clicked his tongue at me. Why is Ntandoyethu pissed off anyways if anyone should be pissed off it's me. I'm the one who had to listen to another woman proclaim their love for my man,I'm the one who had to listen to her gloat of how glorious their sex life was. How his out of my league and he wants to act funny. He can go jump honestly

I opened the door getting into the car waiting for him to get back he's probably in there apologising to his mistress

.

He got back to the car putting my things in the back seat before getting in starting the ignition driving out. We were both silent driving in the dark,no music nothing

Zwe:You want to get something to eat?

Me:No

I was hungry I mean like I never got to finish my dinner I only had one bite of the chicken I ordered but pride was like you full B'. We drove on and my stomach decided to betray me by growling -\_- Way to go body! Way to go mxm. He pulled over at Nando's looking at me, I looked at him then out the window

Zwe:Are you coming in with me?

Me:No I might just be yelled at for not letting you do things on your own

Zwe:Okay

Really? Wow umfazi uyangcengiwa (a women is begged) something our guy clearly don't know! -\_-

He got out the car walking into the store while I sat in the car watching on as he walked away. Was I wrong? To react the way I did at another woman asking a man that's supposed to be my husband to marry her? Yes I know sometimes I

push boundaries but I pushed for good reason this time around. I wasn't going to sit back and let her disrespect me and if Zweli thinks I was wrong for telling her what I thought then so be it. She is a married woman for heaven's sake. He could burst out and have a fight with Kgosi over me but I can't do the same. Couple of minutes later he came back into the car with a Nando's paper bag handing it over to me

Me:I'm not hungry

He didn't say a word he just put in in the backseat then drove us to the hotel. Zweli must really really like this doctor he's never been this distant with me

.

We got to the hotel stepping out the car still no words exchanged and by now I was quite pissed off at Zweli. I walked in to get the key from reception while he got the stuff from the backseat. We got into the elevator together going up in an awkward silence as soon as we got into the hotel room I hit the shower to get rid of the make up and sweat from the toilet session. Just thinking about it made me feel some type of way and had me blushing to myself. Zweli is goooooooooooooood! I don't blame that doctor for being stuck up on him but his mine now or atleast that's what I think. After my shower I tied a towel around my hair drying my body and walked into the room with nothing but a towel on my head. Ntandoyethu was busy with his phone as soon as he saw me he put it down checking me out while I purposefully bent over taking a nighty out my bags putting it on and getting under the covers

.

Zweli got in wrapping his arms around me from behind poking me with his machine gun but I wasn't having any of it not after the silent treatment he gave me. I moved away getting out his grip

Zwe:You honestly can't bend over like that in front of me and expect me not to react to it baby

Oh so now I'm baby again. Hmm how interesting

Me:I'm not in the mood. Call your doctor she's probably available

He let out a sigh laying sitting up straight holding my hand

Zwe:I'm sorry about that T, it's just that you always push your limits

Me:How Zwe by telling her to stay away from my man?

Zwe:Sounds soo good when you say that

Me:Can you be serious for a moment

Zwe:I could baby but all my blood is rushing down to one place I can't think straight

Me:Mxm

I got up attempting to walk out but he pulled me back

Zwe:I don't ever want us to go to bed mad at each other. I'm sorry for snapping at you and giving you the silent treatment. I'm not used to being with someone who challenges me or stands their ground like you do. I'm so used to taking charge of every situation. I had the Sibiya thing under control baby but I understand where you were coming from and what triggered you to react that way. I'm really sorry my love. You know how much I love you right? Thando lwam,Thambo lami le kentucky,sponono di koti marameng

I was melting! I'm so weak ag

Me:You not just saying that to get under my dress are you

He smirked pulling me to straddle over him

Zwe:Who me? Never

He kissed me and the rest was history ;)

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando♥

Next insert will come a bit later♡ Happy Saturday babies

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 36••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

\*One month later\*

Safe to say everything has been going smoothly ever since we got back to La Lucia honey moon phase is on one hunnid. Zweli's work keeps him busy but he always remembers to make time for me not that I have much of it either I'm back at school and even take extra classes to cover the topics they did while I was in Joburg brother Zweli even got me a brand new iphone X so I'm still in contact with my mom's family mostly Lyton we get along pretty good.I haven't gone back on social media as yet I just want to focus on school for now.On our last day on Joburg we visited my mom's grave and strangely I really didn't feel connected to it like it felt weird being there. There's still something off but Zweli always convinces me it's all in my head. I don't even know what it is but it's in my head if that makes sense but one thing I know is that closure is something I'm not getting. I've went to my dad's grave site and felt at peace but with my mom it's different anyway my baby love is off for the day, so today he's dropping me off at school

Zwe:Baby get up before you're late for classes we don't want a repeat of the past 3 days, your exams are around the corner

Me:Five more minutes

Zwe:You only have 5 to get ready Melothando please get up baby

I got out of bed dragging myself to the bathroom,waking up has really been a problem I'm always tired if I could sleep all day I would honestly it's probably because of the heat. This summer is hot as hell. I took a bath and got out as fast as I could because Zweli was nagging on how late I am. Dressing is also a mission I've picked up a bit of weight and all my jeans were fitting sizes so they small. I made a mental note to go shopping before picking out a denim dress and pumps

tying my hair up lazily. Zweli had packed my bag for me according to my time table

Zwe:Come on T

Me:Yess Zwe I'm done geez

Zwe:Ease up on the attitude babe. You'll get me in the car

He left and I went to the kitchen grabbing the lunch box he prepared for me following him to the car and getting in

Zwe:About time

For some reason Zweli irritated me today he even smelt funny

Me:Please open the windows your perfume smells bad

Zwe:You so irritable baby what's wrong?

He opened the window on mine and his side allowing fresh air to come in

Me:I'm tired Zweli and I don't feel like going to school

Zwe:You do know exams are around the corner

Me:I know

I rolled my eyes. How will I forget if he reminds me about it after every 10 minutes, if he'd let me sleep instead of burying himself inside of me almost every night then maybe I'd be more awake and energetic. Zweli is a bloody sex addict when we got back we went in for a prevention injection. That's probably the cause of my weight gain and irritation I've read up on it's after effects and they crazy

Zwe:I can turn back if you really want to go home babe

Me:Please?

Zwe:Okay then let's pass by the shopping complex first then I really need to get shower gel

Me:Yeah I'm a bit hungry too

Zwe: You eat too much fast food. I'll make you a sandwich at home love

Me:Zweli I want hot wings

Zwe:No Thando

Me:But-

Zwe:No

Ha this guy. Now I can't eat without his permission pela I wasn't asking I'm having chicken lickens either way

.

We stopped at the shopping complex walking in hand in hand to shopright buying his shower gel and a couple of necessities for around the house, they had some fish tasting stand up and because I like things I went for a taste which was a bad idea because I just got so sick afterwards. I had to leave Zweli in the store running to the bathroom vomiting that horrendous tasting fish out of my system, when I was done I rinsed my mouth going out. Zweli waiting for me at the entrance of the toilets

Zwe:You okay baby?

Me:Yeah that fish was not nice

Zwe:Think I should take you to the doctor?

Me:Nah I'm perfectly fine

Zwe:You sure?

Me:Yes it was just fish babe nothing more

Zwe:Mmm. You still want the hot wings?

My smile went from ear to ear

Me:Yes please :)

Zwe:Thando...

He looked very serious calling my name

Me:Yeah Zwe?

Zwe:Do you \*clears throat\* do you think there's a possibility you could be pregnant? I know you preventing but you've been behaving strangely lately

Me:Nah I can't be pregnant. I know I've been going on strange it's just the after effects of the prevention injection

Zwe:Are you sure?

Me:Yeah

Zwe:Good I really can't afford for you to lose focus now. I would love to have a baby with you but until we ready well mostly you we've got to be safe

Me:I knnoowww Zweli geez you tell me this all the time

Zwe:I'm just trying to get my point across Melothando

Me:I've got it babe relax okay. I don't want a baby either and if I was really pregnant I'd know I've been through this process before remember

Zwe:Okay then T. If you certain I'll stop pestering

Finally! We got to chicken licken and I ordered a "rock my soul" meal with a lemon twist coldrink, that's Zweli's favourite drink and I actually love it now. He didn't want any he's trying to stay "healthy" as he puts it. His loss,he doesn't know what he's missing out on

While waiting for my order I felt nauseous again. I felt the whole weeks food at my throat ready to come out

Zwe:You okay?

I shook my head no holding onto my mouth,luckily this chicken licken had an in store bathroom so I rushed in with a Zweli behind me. He found me on my knees with my head buried in the toilet seat and came patting my back. I'm suing shopright and their fish!

Zwe:I'm really worried about you babe

Me:I'll be alright Zwe it's that fish. It ain't settling well with my digestive system

Zwe:If you certain then it's okay. How about we go to the royal house and visit my mom it's been a while since I went over

Oh yeah Zweli's divorces have been finalised :D he's rightfully mmmmy man. Well mine and Minenhle's but as soon as she comes out of hiding she will be served the divorce papers. He hasn't been to Nkandla since he fought with his father over the whole Buhle saga

Me:I could do with some fresh air

Zwe:Come get yourself rinsed let's go

I rinsed my mouth at the basin and we walked out together. My order was already ready for me to get, just the smell coming from that plastic bag had my stomach doing cartwheels I was drooooooling. On our way out we bumped into Nomzamo walking with some girl she spotted me calling out my name running towards me

Zamo:Moghel!!!! Ao nkosyam (oh my gosh)

Me:Hey lovey

Zamo:Ex hubby

Zwe:\*chuckles\*Hi Zamo living lavish on the pay out I see

Zamo:You know how we roll baba it's called levels

Zwe:(laughing)Good seeing you. Let me give you two time to catch up

He held my chin pecking my lips. Okay I know I said he's staring to irritate me but I lied this man still gives me butterflies♡

Zwe:You will get me in the car okay? Please don't take too long you know we've got to get to Nkandla

I blushed nodding and he walked away

Zam:Mmmmmmmmm girl ukupha kamnandi ne (he gives you good),you look amazing moghel you even glowing

Me:What can I say babe. He's treating me well ^\_^

Zam:I can see that. Thank you for coming into his life and freeing the rest of us. Pela we were chained to a man who doesn't love us

Me:It was no problem. What you doing in La Lucia?



Zam:ah girl I got a house at beachfront

Me:I really should pop in sometime

Zamo:Yeah.Thatha ama numba wam moghel (take my numbers)

I gave her my phone and she punched her number in buzzing her phone

Zamo:So how far along are you?

Me:How far along am I?

Zam:Ah don't act stupid moghel.This is a pregnancy glow

Me:You're crazy. I'm not pregnant

Zamo:Haibo then unoniswa yini?(What's with the weight gain?)

Me:Prevention

Zamo:Haibo. Hai nami moghel mele ngiy'shaye le prevention ne (I should try it too) maybe then I won't look so enorexic

Me:(laughing)You look great mos

Zamo:Yeah right. Anyways let me not keep you moghel before your man comes to get you. I'll call you for lunch okay

Me:Okay

Zamo:Keep safe moghel

Me:You too Zamo

I went back to the car where Zweli was waiting

Zwe:Took you look enough

Me:I'm sorry drama king yami

Zwe:You starting

Me:Let's go baby. Yho yazi I was standing with Nomzamo but my mind was on my food. I'm hungry

I took my hot wings digging in as Zwe drove out driving to Nkandla. It was soooooo yummy I even got emotional and started crying

Zwe:Babe?

Me:\*sniffing\*Mmm?

Zwe:Why are you crying?

How do I even answer that

Me:It's nothing

Zwe:I thought we swore not to keep anything from each other

Me:It's honestly nothing Zweli. It's just that.. these hot wings taste so good I really don't know what to do with myself

He looked at me shocked then started laughing

Me:See that's why I never tell you anything

Zwe:I'm sorry baby but you are so weird

Me:You love my weird ass

Zwe:The ass yeah I don't know about the weird part

I gasped playfully punch him

Zwe:I'm joking baby you know I love you more than myself

Me:Such lies.You know you love yourself more than me you spend hours in front of the mirror

Zwe:Okay you've got a point

Cockyness at it's best

Me:All my handsomeness

Zwe: All yours baby girl

Me:(singing)I'm selfish

He joined in singing with me or should I say bimbing

Us:"I want you all to myself I swear

You don't need nobody else I swear

I want you all to myself because I'm selfish yeah"

We laughed having random conversations. The journey wasn't even that long because we were in each other's presence. Time honestly stands still when we get into our zone. We parked in front of the royal house going in. Zweli was a bit nervous about how his dad will react but after a lot of reassuring he grew some balls and walked boldly. The guards bowed at his presence opening the doors, he took my hand in his and we walked in

Zweli's Mom: Ntandoyethu my baby. Hao Melothando

Her smile went from ear to ear when she saw me. They were all seated in the lounge the atmosphere was a bit tense when we walked in. I looked properly to make sure my eyes were not deceiving me, Satan was seated on the floor with my grandmother there

Me: What are you doing here

They looked shocked to see me well my grandmother, Minenhle had a grin on her face

Zwe: Baba what's going on?

Zwe Dad: I was about to call you. Son congratulations your wife is pregnant

He got up giving Zweli a man hug completely ignoring my existence. Wait what? Zweli looked at me then Minenhle. Is this why he brought me here to hear all this

Zwe: W..what?

Then he still acts shocked! I felt my heart sink

Minenhle: I'm a month and 2 weeks pregnant by you baba

No! No this can't be. She can't be pregnant with Zweli's child I can't share him again

♡♡

♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

like-react it will only take a second

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 37••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

After hearing the "good news" I just felt sick again and rushed to the bathroom puking and crying at the same time. So she actually managed to get herself pregnant from the one night she shared with Zweli. I got up rinsing my mouth feeling a bit dizzy I never even noticed Zweli had been standing by the door this whole time

Zwe:Are you okay? Still that fish?

Me:I just need to lie down a little bit please

Zwe:Sure come I'll take you to our room

He took my hand leading me to the room on our way we bumped into his mom

Mom:I was just about to come check on you. Is everything okay? Are you sick my dear?

Zwe:She's okay mom just something she ate. I'm taking her to the room to lie down a little okay? I'll be down in a moment

She nodded walking away and us into the room. As soon as my body hit that bed my tears failed me and Zweli came taking me into his arms while I cried on his chest like a little baby

Zwe:Babe calm down please. Don't let this get to you

Me:I can't Zweli she's pregnant. We have to go to the police, open up a case Zwe you have proof that you were drugged right? Do something!

Zwe:Melothando! Would you calm down, Minenhle is not carrying my baby!

Me:What if she is Zweli? What if that's your baby. What's going to happen to me?

Zwe:What do you mean what's going to happen to you?

Me:Ntandoyethu she'll be giving you a baby :( your first born. I'm going to lose you, when he comes he will be your first priority.I'm nothing compared to Minenhle Ntando,now that she's pregnant you'll be spending more time with her. Having to run to her everytime something is wrong with the baby. The check ups and ultrasound.I'm going to lose you Ntando

I just started crying harder

Zwe:Melothondo. That's not my child and even if it is nothing will ever take your place in my heart

He cupped my face wiping my tears with his thumb

Zwe:You special to me. Whether pregnant with my child or not I'll never feel anything for Minenhle Melothondo. Look I'll take care of her if that's my kid then we'll raise it together. Me and you like it should be

Me:Why don't you just report her Zweli!

Zwe:Baby please trust me to take care of this

I shook my head

Me:I'm so bad luck Zweli nothing good ever lasts in my life. I'm not meant to be loved everything I love every fucking thing Zweli turns around and breaks me, leaves me,dies on me,lies to me,abuses me,betrays me. I can't take it anymore. Why is my happiness always short lived? Why is God punishing me like this Ntandoyethu? What did I do! I found you and you made me feel like I've never felt before, you unlocked a part of me I've been afraid to show. You took me as I am with all my flaws and saw me as perfect now it's going to be taken away. I'm going to lose you in this process I can just feel it. Maybe the doctor was right, maybe I'm just not in your league. Maybe this is God showing us that Minenhle is perfectly suited for you. She's educated, beautiful and is going to give you guys a gift. She's going to fulfil your father's wish

Zwe:Melothondo-

Me: You going to get tired of me, you going to see I'm not that great and you going to leave me like everyone else in my life! Did you see how your dad looked at me? He must be wondering why I'm here seeing that you divorced everyone else. Minenhle is probably his favourite person right now. He's going to force you to stay with her and let me go. I'm cursed-

Zwe: Would you shut the fuck up!

He let go off me standing up looking a bit pissed off

Zwe: This is not you! Where's is that confident strong woman who didn't care what anybody in the royal house thought about her gone to? Not so long ago we promised each other to stay by each other through thick and thin now you talking about not being in my league? What bullshit is that, can't I choose who's suitable Melothando? I drew up 18 divorce papers. 18 of 19 wives I excluded YOU does that not show you how much I love you Melothando?

He say down holding my hands

Zwe: This is where I need your support the most Thando. These are one of the many lows we still going to encounter but I've got to know that you've got me. That this won't shake us, look baby if anything really happened between us and that's my baby I have to be a man and stand by my child but I have enough leverage to get rid of Minenhle after the baby is born. We in this together baby you might not be like the women from the business dinner we went to but you only 18 you have a whole life ahead of you to be successful. I believe in you don't let anyone knock your self confidence or make you feel like you not good enough for me baby. You smarter than half that women you going to be great, why do you think I fell inlove with you? Do you think I fall inlove with long legs, a beautiful face, expensive clothing or qualifications? You have more than I could ask for in a woman, literally. Sometimes I feel like you the one who's out of my league but then I look in the mirror like damn nigga you fiinee

I laughed through the tears. Zweli is extremely cocky :v

Zwe: That's my girl. You will laugh and make life an idiot when it tries to knock you down okay?

Me: Okay daddy

Zwe:Hayi you ruining the moment,you make me sound so old

Me:But you old baba

Zwe:How I would've killed to hear you call me that after we got married. Now it just sounds wrong

I looked at him laughing. And for that moment I said a prayer thanking God for blessing me with this man. He knows how to make me feel better I just wish he didn't smell this way

Me:Zweli

Zwe:Yes nunuberry

I blushed

Me:You changed your perfume or body spray?

Zwe:No why?

Me:It smells different. Like it smells too sweet it's not a nice scent

Zwe:Since when have you hated how I smell?

I shrugged. He looked at me before placing his hands on his head a bit worried

Zwe:Baby. Did you get your period last month? Before the prevention?

Me:Yeah

I really did even though it was for a day I got it.He let out a sigh looking relieved

Zwe: We need to get you checked. I'm worried about your health

Me:I'll be okay

Zwe:Still feeling dizzy? I need to go downstairs and clean up the mess your cousin made

Me:Yeah I'm much better but I just think I should stay in here

Zwe:Baby

Me:Yeah

Zwe:You can't run away from the pain your family caused you forever. Someday you going to have to face it, nobody will ever hurt you on my account. And if I'm ever the cause of pain I grant you permission to chop me to pieces and feed me to the wolves

Me:Don't tempt me. I might just do that I am the daughter of a murde-

Zwe:Stop. Stop it there. You need to break free from that label! You are not the daughter of a murderer, you are not the daughter of a rapist! You are my wife. Ntandoyethu Zweli Zulu's woman :) my perfect being. I meant it Thando don't let people's opinions define who you are okay?

I nodded smiling

Zwe:That's my girl. Now pull yourself together and let's go hear what that liar has to say

Me:Please hold onto my hand tightly. I don't want to get arrested for beating up a pregnant woman

Zwe:You know baby I'd actually be routing you on. Plus you married a lawyer :) you know what that means

Me:Yess! Means we can wipe the flooor with her face

Zwe:Dust the furniture with it baby

Me:Sweep the lawn

Zwe:Wash the dishes

Me:Yeah vele under that weave is a skeerpot

Zwe:(laughing) You so mean baby

Me:Who me? Never (laughing)

Zwe:Let's go before our dad comes up here

I smiled wiping my face with wipes,never put any make up on anyways then took his hand walking to the living like a boss!Everyone turned to look at us ;) Like my man said. Smile and disgrace life in faces or whatever he said :v

Zwe'sDad:Sit down you two



We sat down facing them with our hands still intertwined in each others

Zwe'sDad:You have heard what Minenhle and her aunt had to say. What I want to know from you son is the way forward

Zwe:Baba I'm still divorcing Minenhle

Zwe'sDad:She's pregnant with-

Zwe:Baba I don't think you understand how this baby was conceived,if it's even mine that is

Everyone gasped looking at Zweli

Minenhle:Baba you can't deny your blood

Zwe:Tell them how you ended up in my bed

Minenhle:I

Zwe:Tell them or I will

Minenhle:Before you say anything further can I talk to you. In private baba

She looked at me saying that

Zwe:I'm not interested in anything you have to say

Minenhle:It's for your own good

Zwe'sDad:You better go Ntandoyethu

Me:Go Ntando it's okay

Zwe:You sure

I nodded

---

{Ntandoyethu}

We stood up going outside near the pool area to talk

Me:Are you here to ask me not to reveal that you drugged me?

Minenhle:I figured you'd have tests done but it wasn't me. You and u slept together willingly

Me:You sick. Minenhle I am coming for you with everything that I've got. Do yourself a favour and sign those divorce papers before things get messy

Mine:Ncncnc why can't you see that I love you

Me:You crazy

Minenhle:Ntandoyethu you will love me back

Me:I don't have time for this. I'm going back in there and telling them everything!

I turned around to walk away

Minenhle:I could ruin you Zweli you know that right?

Ruin me? I turned looking at her

Me:I'm not falling for that

She threw papers at me

Minenhle:You are going to support your child Zweli and love or I'm going to the cops

I read the papers and my jaw dropped this girl is sick

Me:I did not rape you!

Minenhle:That's what the doctor thinks

Me:I did not rape you! I want to see your doctor

Minenhle:It's your call Ntandoyethu. You were totally out of it what do you know. Tear up those divorce papers and accept me and your lil prince. If not you going to make the news and you know with a little tears I'll have everyone eating out my hand

Me:You sick!

She walked away leaved me stunned

Minenhle:Oh and Zweli? I don't bluff

♡♡

♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 38••

~~~

[Minenhle]

I hope Zweli doesn't call my bluff, desperate times honestly call for desperate measures. I knew Zweli would have himself tested and find out he was drugged, that's what a typical smart person would do but pinning rape on him wasn't part of the plan. After Micheal (the bartender) and I slept together the bleeding and pain wouldn't go away. I went to a doctor who said it was as though I was raped, I wasn't lubricated enough so Micheal literally tore his way into me so I decided to play with it to have my way with Ntandoyethu. If Ntandoyethu doesn't get nervous or lose focus because of this allegation he might go to the doctor who took samples from my vagina when I was "raped" and find out it doesn't match his DNA so I have to get ahead and get his DNA sample. With Ntandoyethu you have to be 120 steps ahead. Anyways I got what I wanted, just three weeks after Micheal deflowering me I had pregnancy symptoms. I know how much a hier means to Zweli's father and I know that with me carrying precious cargo he won't allow Zweli to leave me and we all know Zweli does everything daddy dearest says. The look on Melothando's face when I announced that I was pregnant? Priceless, the princess even got sick. Such a drama queen always seeking my husbands attention. One thing I know for sure is that this baby will bring me and Zweli together. One way or another he'll accept me and realise I did this for us

.

I went back into the house after throwing an edited version of the results from my doctor sitting down on the floor next to my aunt. After I told her I'm pregnant she

saw another opportunity to milk the Zulu's dry we all know that the love of money is the route of all evil and boy does my Aunty love it. She would sell her soul for it. There was an awkward silence in the house nobody was saying anything to anyone just staring, until Zweli's father broke the ice

Zwe'sDad:Oh \*clears throat\* you and Ntandoyethu done talking?

Me:Yes baba

Zwe'sDad:Where is he?

Me:Oh he needed a moment alone. He's still outside

Zwe'sDad:I see. What is it that you and him have to tell us? Before you went outside

Me:Oh nothing important baba we just wanted to announce that I'll be moving into the penthouse with him. So that he can monitor me and also the wellbeing of OUR child seeing that it's his first child and all

I smiled looking straight at Melothando who had glasses of tears in her eyes. Jackpot! Now she knows how I felt when she took my man away from me right in front of my eyes! In my home! Sleeping with my man in my bed! It's time she knows that Zweli is rightfully mine and nothing will separate us

Zwe'sDad:Oh I would have suggested you stay right here at the royal house and allow your mother's in law to take care of you during your pregnancy but that sounds like a good idea. Zweli is always running away from his responsibility maybe having you around will open his eyes and have him focus

Thando:Like hell it will! Minenhle can not move in with us baba

Aunt:Melothando that's no way to behave in front of the King. Talk to him with respect

Thando:What exactly is the right way to act ma? You were so focused on making my life hell that you forgot to teach me how to behave. You forgot to teach me how to speak in a respectful manner. So don't you dare tell me about how I should behave. I seriously can't believe you and Minenhle share the same bloodline as me. You are pure evil!

Aunt:Melothando!

Zweli's father looked on in shock

Thando:No! You punished me for a sin I did not commit! What did I ever do to you? Why do you always have to be a bitch and destroy my happiness

Zwe'sDad:Makoti that's no way to speak to an elder

Yes! See this side of Thando should come out more often. They think she's sweet and innocent but look at how she adresses my aunt. She shook her head standing up

Thando:Baba with all due respect, you don't know what these people put me through. You don't know how manipulative they are. Open your eyes! They just trying to milk you dry. Do you know how Minenhle got herself pregnant?

She better not or she will be signing Zweli a ticket to prison

Aunt:Got herself pregnant?

Me:Melothando you are delusional. Honestly jealousy doesn't suit you

Zwe'sDad:What are you talking about Melothando?

Me:Nothing baba Melothando is crazy

Thando:She drugged Zweli and slept with him

This bitch!

Me:THAT'S A LIE

Zwe'sDad:She did what? Is this true

Me:Would you really believe that baba?

Thando:She poisoned me. What would stop her from drugging Zweli

I was starting to get nervous when I spotted Zweli make his way inside. If my threat didn't work I'm in hot soup. With proper investigation I could get into a lot of trouble

Zwe'sMom:Melothando has got a point. She did try killing her

Me:That's all in the past ma

He walked towards us hearing the commotion. I couldn't really read his face but he glared coldly at me

Zweli:What's going on?

Thando:Baby tell your father Minenhle drugged you

Me:I did not drug Zweli! We both slept with each other willingly

Zwe'sDad:Shut up! I want to hear this from Ntandoyethu. Where you drugged or not?

I was sweating bullets hoping he wouldn't say anything that would ruin this for me

Zwe:No. I was not drugged dad

Yesss!! I smiled looking at Melothando who could not believe what she just heard

Thando:WHAT! WHAT ARE YOU SAYING ZWELI?

Zwe:That I wasn't drugged

Me:Can you see? Melothando is just jealous that I'm carrying the Zulu heir. Maybe she should stay here she's a threat to me and my baby she might try killing him

Zwe:Stay here?

Me:Yes. I'm moving in with you remember?

Zwe'sDad:I think it's a good idea to let Melothando stay here. Just until Minenhle gives birth

Zwe'sMom:No. Melothando is a nice girl she won't do anything to hurt Minenhle

Me:But-

Zwe:Melothando is leaving with me and that's it

Thando:What is wrong with you people? Can't you see she's playing you! Zweli what are you doing? Tell them the truth.You can't possibly allowing her to move in with us. Have you forgotten what this girl done to me? I almost died because of her and you are inviting her into our home

Melothando is seriously going to be a problem in mine and Zweli's life. He needs to cut ties with her

Aunt:You seem to forget that Minenhle is still legally married to Ntandoyethu

Thando:Who he's planning to divorce

Me:Not anymore. Right Bab'Zwe

We both looked at Zweli waiting for his answer

Zwe:Pack up

Hmmm. Not so smart after all :) if I knew Zweli was this ignorant I would have pulled this stunt ages ago

Thando:If she's leaving with you Zweli then I'm not

Zwe:Thando please. It's for the best

Thando:What about us Ntandoyethu?

Zwe'sDad:Melothando uMinenhle is carrying my grandchild she's here to stay so whatever differences you guys have needs to be sorted out. And you Ntandoyethu will have to accept Minenhle wholw heartedly

Zwe'sMom:Let Ntandoyethu make his own decisions baba

Zwe'sDad:MaZulu stay out of this

Zwe'sMom:Forgive me if I speak out of turn but Zweli is a fully grown man who can think on his own. He had this talk with you and you agreed to letting him make his own decisions without you influencing him

Zwe:Mom. It's okay dad isn't influencing anything. This is my decision

Thando rolled her eyes walking up the stairs

Zwe:Thando. Where are you going?

Thando:Giving you time to play happy families. I'm going to lie down

See? What Minenhle wants, Minenhle gets. Making Zweli fall inlove with me is going to be a piece of cake

Zwe'sMom:I'll be in the kitchen preparing refreshments

Me:I'll help you out ma

Me and my mom inlaw used to be so close before Melothando came into the picture -\_-

Me:I'll help ma

I followed her to the kitchen boiling water for her to make tea with.I'm not a bad person at all. Put yourself in my shoes to what extent would you go for the person you love? You would cross hell and high waters wouldn't you? You'd kill if you had to and that's what I'm doing, I know that deep down inside Ntandoyethu loves me.I'm the type of woman he needs by his side to hold him down and show him right from wrong. We both lawyers we can build an empire together

.

I sat on the high chair watching Zweli's mom make sandwiches

Me:Do you need any help?

Zwe'sMom:No I'll manage

Me:Okay if there's anything you need me to do mama just shout :)

Zwe'sMom:Actually there is something I need you to do and that's to stay away from my son and Melothando

That really caught me by surprise

Me:M..ma?

Zwe'sMom:Stay away from Ntandoyethu. You and your bastard child. I believe that you drugged my son, Ntando would never sleep with you willingly I raised him. I know my son and if he wanted you he'd have done what he did for Melothando

Me:Well you heard from the horses mouth. I did not drug Zweli. I'm here to stay ma whether you like it or not

Zwe'sMom:I don't know what you did to my son but whatever you holding against him won't last



With that said she walked out the kitchen leaving me alone in the kitchen

---

{MELOTHANDO}

I honestly can't believe Zweli. He gives me a "Nyou the only one for me. I love nyou. Through nyik and thin" rrrrhhaaaa tsk! Through thicke and thin yamasimba!!!! How the hell could he side with Minenhle!!! Worse let her move in with us. That's shit that's utter bull on another level. I can't I just can't stay with Minenhle

.

When everything just got too much for me downstairs I went to the room. If Ntandoyethu wants to play family with that bitch then so be it, you know dissapointed is an understatement to what I feel towards Zweli. Whatever Minenhle said to him out there must've been good really good >:( While laying on the bed trying to cool down my phone rang without checking caller id I answered

Me:Hi

"Yho moghel don't answer the phone so coldly"

Me:Hey Zamo sorry

"Yini (What's wrong?) The inlaws stressing you already?"

Me:More like Minenhle

"Eh ubuyile loyo satan? (Is she back?)"

Me:Yeah and she's pregnant claiming Zweli as the dad

Zamo:Nazoke! This girl is crazy on another level moghel

Me:That's not even half of it. She's moving to La Lucia with Zweli and I

Zamo:Ini?!(what?) and bhut'bae is cool with this?

Me:Apparently

Zamo:WITCHCRAFT! Moghel invite me over I'll sort her out for you one time

I chuckled. Nomzamo is crazy

Me:That I'd love to do myself

Zamo:Yaz just stab her in her sleep moghel you'll thank me later

Me:I might just do that. You know Nomzamo I'm more dissapointed in Ntandoyethu more than anything. We found out that she drugged him and when I mentioned it he helped her deny it. He took her side Nomzamo. I turned out looking like the crazy insecure wife who lied. He promised we'd stand together but hay..

Zamo:Moghel one thing I know for sure is that Zweli is not dumb. If you love him you've got to trust him and the decisions he makes

Me:I don't know Zamo

"Can I come in?"

That was Zweli standing by the door. I wonder how long he's been standing there

Me:Can I call you back later?

Zamo:Sure moghel. We will talk stay strong ubulale leso sfebe (kill that b')

I chuckled hanging up looking at Zweli

Zwe:Can we talk?

Me:Seeing that you make your own decisions not caring how it makes the next person feel go ahead do what makes you happy

Zwe: Don't be like that

Me:Don't be like what?? What Ntandoyethu? You basically inviting trouble into our life. Suddenly you weren't drugged and Minenhle is moving in with us? Why did you fetch me from Johannesburg if this is what was going to happen?

Zwe:She's pinning rape on me

Me:WHAT??????

He handed me a doctors report. Minenhle is sick!

Zwe:She's threatening to take this to the press

Me:So? You didn't rape her Zweli we not even sure if you really slept with her..  
wwaaiitt! Minenhle could have been raped and fell pregnant from it and is  
using it to get to you

Zwe:I know

Me:What?

Zwe:The pub I go to? I had the bartender questioned. The same bartender who  
helped her spike my drink. Minenhle was never raped she willingly slept with the  
guy.According to him she was a virgin when they slept together and did not use  
any protection

Me:What? Zweli you have so much information yet you let Minenhle walk all over  
us. Your dad is excited over a bartenders kid

Zwe:I want to teach Minenhle a lesson. I want her close to me. Nobody blackmails  
me! Nobody. Just trust me on this

I don't know what Zweli has planned but it doesn't sound good

♡♡

♡♡♡

- Thando ♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 39••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

"I need you to stick with Zweli through it all my child. Ever since you came into my  
son's life he's changed for the better. I've never seen Zweli take charge and stand  
up for what he believes in till now. Don't let your cousin win this fight  
Ntandoyethu is rightfully yours the one he have his heart to. Pray for your

relationship and ask the Lord to strengthen it, I don't believe Minenhle is carrying Zweli's child but I know you are. Stand by your husband my dear"

.

Those are the last words Zweli's mom told me before we left for La Lucia. I couldn't help but wonder what she meant by "but I know you are", maybe she's hinting that I'm pregnant. The last time I thought I wasn't pregnant turned out I was so just to be sure I need to get myself a pregnancy test but I honestly doubt I am. I'm on contraceptives. It was the four of us in the car Zweli and Minenhle in the front seat, my grandmother and I at the back. No my grandmother isn't going to La Lucia with us we dropping her off at the airport. Acting angry honestly was not hard at all because I was angry! Really angry I get that Zweli has a plan but letting her move in is crazy who knows what this girl is plotting against me, but hay what can I say?

I was busy fidgeting on my phone with headsets on, I couldn't stand breathing the same air as the woman who oppressed me for years. I really never realised how much hatred towards her I carried till that moment in the car when we had to share a seat, she'd steal glances now and then making conversation with Minenhle which I did not want to hear. Reason for the headsets. I listened to random music till we got to the airport and had Minenhle's hand in my face snapping her fingers, I took my headsets off looking at her annoyed

Me:What?

Minenhle:Your grandmother is saying bye

I turned to look at my grandmother who was looking at me

Me:Mhm

Gran:Aren't you youngsters going to walk me into the airport. Just to help me out with my luggage

Minenhle:I really can't carry heavy stuff aunty. Pregnancy things

She said that with the most annoying laugh. I honestly feel like jumping Minenhle struu just cleaning this airport with her!

Gran:Melo?

Me:What?

Gran:Come help with my bags

Me:For what? You came here on your own,carrying your own bags ma you can definitely carry them back home yourself. Your niece will have to help you out I'm busy

Minenhle:So bitter! What is it that you busy with?

Me:That's non of your business Minenhle

Minenhle:Ag whatever. Zweli baby can you help my aunt out please bunny

"Baby? Bunny?" This girl, all the time Zweli was "Baba, Bab'Zulu" does she just not move too fast

Zwe:Sure

That's actually the first word Zweli's said since we left the royal house. He's been quiet not saying a word and his expression blank as hell. He got out the car taking my grandmothers stuff out the boot walking her in.Minenhle followed them leaving me in the car alone, I'm going to need all the strength God can give me to get through this period of time Minenhle will be spending time with us. I know Zweli said he's got this but still the whole set up is not sitting well with me. I don't even know how long this "lesson" of Zweli will last, if we'll still share affection, run around the house like crazy people like we used to. I was getting really really hungry and they were taking really long in there. Like really what are they doing escorting my grandmother back to Johannesburg :/

I decided to call Lyton just to pass time and not focus so much on the mixed feelings I was having at that moment

It rung a couple of times before he finally answered

Ly:Cousin

Me:Hey Lyly. How are you?

Ly:I'm good T and yourself? To what do I owe the pleasure

Me:I'm good I just really miss the family

Ly:We really miss you too. My dad was so bummed out when he found out you were around and he never got to see you

Me:I'll meet him soon enough

Ly:That's what I told him. Oh yeah before I forget gramps said I should let you know he's planning on paying your mom's family a visit in.. okay I forgot that part but somewhere out South Africa. He wanted to know if you would like to leave with him?

Me:I'd love to. When though

Ly:He didn't say but I'll let him know that you are interested and fill you in on the dates

Me:Sure thanks Lyton

Ly:Take care of yourself and my royal bro

I chuckled

Me:Will do. Bye Ly

Ly:Bye MeIT

I hung up placing the phone on my lap. I really hope the dates don't clash with my final examinations. I really want to meet the rest of my mother's family and find the answers and closure I've desperately been searching for

.

After a while I spotted Zweli and Minenhle make their way back to the car hand in hand. I know I need to trust Zweli on this but seeing her hold Zweli like that made me a bit jealous. It made me realise how attached I am to this man, how he allowed me to let my guard and completely let him in. Do I miss what I had with Kgosi? I mean it was great and all but with Zweli things are soo much more different. We barely at each other's throats finding every way to belittle the next. He supports me, my dreams he's there for me and always wants what's best for me♡ we connect on so many levels I'd be damned if I let a witch tear us apart. I've got to put my insecurities aside and trust Zweli,ever since I got with him he's never given me reason to doubt him so as crazy as it is I'll stand by him. I erased

the devil from the sight walking to the car and found myself smiling alone admiring my husband. Me! Melothando Hope Zulu am the wife to that man. Ntandoyethu literally oozes sex appeal he is sexy! We made eye contact for the longest time and even through the glass window of his car I still get lost in his eyes, he still has a powerful effect on me. Our moment if that's what I can call it was short lived, the liar started giggling clinging onto my man and just like that I was annoyed once more

They got into the car and we drove off

Minenhle:I'm so happy you accepting me and our baby. I know we never really had the best time to connect on a whole other level while we were together. Well married staying at the royal house. But now we can make up for lost times. Raise our son or daughter in a warm stable home

She gave that speech while staring at ne me through the rear view mirror waiting for a reaction from me. And to my surprise I involuntarily rolled my eyes. You can't blame me though Minenhle is a desperate bitch. Zweli looked at her nodding then looking back at the road. She looked a bit dissapointed that her essay wasn't answered meanwhile mina in the backseat? I'm having a little celebration like in your face! Zweli lifted his eyes looking at me through the rear view mirror

Zwe:Hungry?

Minenhle:Very hungry babe. You know I don't understand our little junior I ate not so long ago

Zwe:And you Melothando?

He was talking to me vele but clearly some people don't have handbrakes

Me:Uhm yeah I'm actually really hungry

I could see him smile a bit. Probably at the fact that I just admitted to being hungry he knows that when I'm mad I won't eat a thing. Except oreo crushers I'm inlove with that, thinking about it gave me a sudden craving for an Oreo crusher

Minenhle:\*screams\* oh my gosh Zweli our baby is kicking

Kicking? This bitch isn't even 2 months pregnant already the BARTENDERS baby is kicking. She's such an attention seeker ncl

.

We got to the mall and I decided to go my own way. I mean like Minenhle wouldn't let go off Zweli's hand making me look and feel like a third wheel. I was back to feeling sad and depressed again and the only thing that could cheer me up is a crusher. I still had Zweli's black card so I took it along with me to KFC and boy was Minenhle over the moon with me going my own way giving them some alone time -\_- . I told them I'll find them in the parking lot once I'm done Zweli was a bit sceptical but let me go

Getting into KFC the first thing that caught my attention on the ice cream menu was "out of stock" on the crushers. I felt tears rolling down my face almost immediately. I'm honestly such a baby >\_<

Cashier:Good day ma'am are you okay? Would you like a glass of water?

Me:\*sniffs\* what I'd like is an Oreo crusher but you out of stock. What kind of a fast food franchise is this anyways? Why do y'all advertise things you don't have in store

Cashier:Calm down ma'am I'm sorry we normally have it but there's a problem with the company that supplies is with the crushers

Me:Mxm. See me set my foot here again

I left settling for the next best thing. Steers caramel dipped ice cream then went to the car waiting on them in the parking lot. This was so dejavu'ish it reminded me of the day I had an altercation with aunt Tia at the mall when she told me to leave Kgosi then next Thing you know I'm being thrown in prison.I've been through the craziest shit but I thank God for keeping me strong and sane through it all. I stood up walking back into the mall remembering that I needed to buy a home pregnancy test >\_<

---

{Ntandoyethu}



I watched her giggle showing me pictures of how the nursery should be set up totally oblivious to the fact that I know the truth. I still can't believe how far she's gone to get between Melothando and I. Minenhle used to be the sweetest and most humble of my wives, understood from the word go that I could never love her but look what she's turned into today. Blackmailing me? Pinning her pregnancy on me? DRUGGING ME? She should have thought twice before messing with me. I'm going to let her live with me, I want her to witness first hand what real love feels like and just when she let's her guard down I will break her! She'll regret ever messing with me or my wife. All I'm concerned about right now is Melothando, I know she's strong but is she strong enough to stick with me through this and not blurt the truth out when things get a but too hot for her. I can see it bothers her when Minenhle holds my hand or gives me a pet name and the last thing I want to do is hurt her through this process

"Babe"

Minenhle derailed me from my trail of thoughts

Me:What?

Minenhle:Ag Zweli I know I kind of forced you into this but could you atleast show a little interest in me or the conversation we having

Me:We talking about a nursery for a baby who hasn't even fully developed

Minenhle:Zweli you going to have to work a bit harder than you're doing now or need I remind you what's at stake?

She's starting with the blackmail.God knows how much I hate that

Zwe:You seriously can't expect me to fall in love with you in an hours time. I'm here with you right now whereas I could have been with Melothando. Stop forcing everything and let it happen naturally, you carrying my seed and I appreciate that. Just allow us to take things slow okay

Saying that made me puke in my mouth a bit

Minenhle:Okay I'm sorry for nagging. I just need to know that you're 100% committed to making this work. Preparing a stable home for junior, raising him with love

Me:We'll do that let's just take things slowly okay?

Minenhle:I love you?

Me:Yeah I know

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡

- Thando♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 40●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

\*3 weeks later\*

Ever since Minenhle moved in with us things have been soo different. Zweli spends most of his time with her or ak work leaving me lonely as hell. I took the home pregnancy tests and it turns out I really am pregnant, honestly I didn't even know how to react to it at all with everything that's going on here the only person who knows so far is nomzamo. She's actually taking me to a gynecologist today just to see how far I am and how my baby is developing, to be honest I don't know what I would be without Zamo she's the only person I can fully rely on right now. I haven't told Zweli about my pregnancy yet, for valid reasons of course. Firstly he didn't want me to fall pregnant before I finished with my studies and secondly HE NEVER MAKES TIME FOR ME so I can't tell him even if I wanted to. Sometimes I wonder if he's still acting, he seems to have grown quite fond of Minenhle lately and that worries me they always so lost in each other while we've been drifting apart. It's really putting an emotional strain on me, we still share the same bed but it feels like I'm sleeping with a total stranger. He doesn't touch me anymore we just lay there uttering common "how was your day? Good morning and good night's" to each other it's like the spark has died down. When I wake up he's

never by my side. How do I trust his plan when even behind closed doors he's distant. I'm his wife, I'm pregnant and in need of his attention and affection just like Minenhle is

.

I woke up pretty early with the urge to pee and found Ntandoyethu in the bathroom taking a shower. I was not in the mood for another meaningless conversation with him so I just ignored him using the toilet. He walked out placing the towel around his waist before realising I was in there

Zwe:Oh. You up?

I nodded

Zwe:Did you sleep okay?

Me:Yes thank you

He gave his lazy smile standing in front of the mirror. I never realised how much his beard had grown till now it had crystals of water shining on it, it really suited him made his features pop out more. He brushed his neatly cut hair into place. My eyes travelled down his bare upper body still evident that he works out. I bit my lower lip still starrng at him and my hormones started spiralling out of control real fast, I knew I was wet by the heat and moist I felt coming from my noekie. I quickly stood up flushing before I lost all my senses and walked out and back into bed. Had this been the normal Zweli he'd have done me on that toilet seat, he'd have devoured me like he devours his meals. I won't lie I miss him I really do, not the man standing in his place right now. He walked out of the bathroom getting dressed

Zwe:You going to school today?

Me:Nope I actually have plans with Nomzamo

Zwe:What plans?

Me:Nothing major just going out

Zwe:You two are pretty close now nuh

Me:Yeah she's the only person I can really rely on

Shade intended!!!!

Zwe:What's that supposed to mean?

Me:What?

Zwe:The she's the only person I can rely on?

Me:Oh nothing it is just the honest truth. You barely around when I need you

Zwe:I work T

Me:I know and I'm not complaining. People make time for what they prioritise and unfortunately I'm not on your list of priorities. I understand that you've got to juggle your work and I don't know your revenge if that's what we still calling it. It's all good Ntandoyethu

Zwe:Baby?

Me:Yeah

Zwe:I'm sorry

He sat down on the bed next to me

Zwe:I've been an ass neglecting you. You are a priority to me you will always be a priority to me

Me:Funny you say that when you never around Ntandoyethu you not there for me like I need you to be. I'm so lonely and depressed. Do you know how hard it is for me to watch our relationship fall apart, you can't deny that we've drifted apart even behind closed doors we've drifted. You don't touch me the same, you don't hold me till I drift to sleep like you used to hell I even miss you farting to annoy me those little silly things mattered and made me feel loved and valued. I thought we'd do this together communicate on the next step you taking regarding Enhle, Ntandoyethu I'm not against what you're doing I understand why you want to teach minenhle a lesson, but do you have to push me away in the process? You make me doubt your love for me. Or do you feel that I'm not good enough for you anymore? I'm so lost and so confused Zweli it's like you really don't care about us anymore. Every time I leave our room I have to bump into you smothering minenhle and it hurts seeing the man you love give another woman the affection I so deeply crave. I know walking into this marriage I knew I had to share you with

18 other women but you the one who gave me the assurance that I was the only one you love, You made me selfish over you made me fall head over heels in love with you then invited Minenhle into our home not even consulting me first. I don't know how long I'll be able to stick it through how much more I can take. I promised to stand by you through thick and thin but everyone has got a breaking point and I'm slowly reaching mine

Tears were flowing out my eyes when he pulled my head resting it on his chest while rubbing my back. I've been craving his embrace for weeks and it felt really good being buried in his chest, the shower gel intoxicating my nostrils with its heavenly manly smell

Zwe: I really didn't know you feel that way my love. I admit to spending less time with you and neglecting you. I've honestly been so focused on having Minenhle fall for me totally ignoring how it would make you feel. I would never unlove you or change how I feel about you, I'm selfish for focusing so much on pushing my agenda. I'm really sorry Melothando you shouldn't have to walk into that and feel like you have to compete with Minenhle. Baby what's going on there is just a game but what I have with you is genuine. I'm the luckiest guy to have a woman like you by my side. Please just don't give up on us yet, before you know it she'll be out of our lives

Me: When Zwe?

Zwe: Soon baby

Me: Are you having sex with Minenhle?

Zwe: No. Never

Me: Yet you don't touch me

He chuckled a bit placing his hand under my nightdress

Zwe: Is all this because you're horny?

Me: No!

Zwe: Please just trust me and the process baby. I would never push you away intentionally not when you're this irresistible. Look work is really hectic ever since I've signed Mr Crawford and when I get back I have to entertain Minenhle and

make this believable. And to make this believable my love I've got to pretend I've pushed you away but I guess I've did that already unaware

Me:I understand. All I ask for is 5 minutes of your time when she's not around us. Before we go to sleep. When we wake up in the morning. I miss YOU Zwe

Zwe:I'll give you more than that. I'm really sorry baby. And I promise to work on communicating with you okay?

Me:Okay

He looked at me real strange raising an eyebrow

Me:What is wrong?

Zwe:You're frighteningly understanding lately what's going on?

Me:\*chuckles\*What do you mean?

Zwe:Not that I'm complaining but my Melothando would never let me off the hook that easily

Me:Oh well people change. I guess I get where you coming from as long as you promise to COMMUNICATE with me mkhulu. Our conversations were torture

Zwe:I know and I'm sorry. Anyway giirrrlll have I got gossip for you

He put his arm on his hip making him look so gay I couldn't help but burst out in laughter

Zwe:Sssh baby we can't have Mini hearing things are smooth between us. This is why I pushed you away. Ujabula kabhlungu (You get over excited)

Me:Ouch. Futsek Zweli

Zwe:Ngiyadlala sthandwa sam (I'm joking my love) but just keep everything on the downlow please

Me:I've got you don't worry

He leaned over catching my lips between his kissing me,my body almost immediately reacted to his soft lips tugging on mine, his tongue writing a love story on mine. He pulled me closer to him and I wrapped my arms around his neck melting into my man,both of our breathing escalated with our lips clinging

onto each other for dear life. The THIRST is real I felt his bulge pressing against my damp undie. He unclasped his lips from mine moving them to my neck sucking and nibbling on it, high and intoxicated from the moment moans escaped my lips before he put his hand over it running his fingers gently and slowly across my nookie

Zwe:Shit! I need you so bad but I've got to get to work

What! Hell no not when my hormones are sprinting around my body

Me: Zweli

I grabbed onto his shirt kissing him while pulling him back onto bed

\*BEEP BEEP\* That was his phone. That beep is to remind him that he's got a meeting in a few

Zwe:Baby hmm mm

He gently pushed me away, his veins popping out from his forehead with blood red eyes he wanted this as bad as I did

Zwe:I really need to go. Call me when you and Zamo are done with yall outing. You and I have got unfinished business

We definitely do. He took his blazer pecking my lips

Zwe:I love you

There's those magical words that make my heart dance. I've missed them more than anything else

Me:I love you too Ntando yami

Zwe:You're amazing

He blew a kiss rushing out. Then it hit me that I took up so much of his time he couldn't have breakfast! I felt bad and started crying honestly pregnancy hormones are the worst next thing I'll be crying when I tramp on an ant by accident ozobona :v

I don't really want to tell Zweli about my pregnancy yet not while crazy is still around Lord knows what she'd do to me and my unborn child. I promised myself

to protect this life inside me with all I've got, yeah now is not the best time for him or her to come but I've already conceived and I have to accept it and focus on giving my child the future and love they deserve

I received a text from Lyton telling me that my grandad is leaving for Angola in 3 weeks time. Gives me enough time to tell Zwe and prepare myself mentally and emotionally for the journey

.

I got out of bed going straight to the kitchen pouring juice for myself when the MRS walked in

Mine:Pour me some too

I ignored her drinking my juice

Mine:I'm talking to you Melothando

Me:Oh? Are you. I thought you talking to yourself since a normal person would greet and say please

I put the juice back in the fridge walking past her

Minen:Eintlik you just jealous and bitter

I stopped in my tracks turning around to look at her

Me:Excuse me?

Minen:You jealous of the relationship Zweli and I are creating. He doesn't spend time with you anymore so you've turned bitter (chuckles) How does it feel having your man taken away from you? Do yourself a favour and move out. Leave Zweli and I to raise our little prince together

She rubbed on her belly smiling

Me:I've never seen a more desperate woman in my entire life

Mine:Says the one who's forcing a relationship that's died. Zweli is mine now. Leave before things get. .. Nasty

Me:Is that a threat?



Minen:More of a warning. You know I always get what I want and right now you're the only thing standing in between Zweli and I being fully committed. So I suggest you leave barbie voluntarily or in a body bag from an accidental death

Me:(laughing)You don't scare me Minenhle. I've fried bigger fish than you. You? You just a sardine swimming in a den of sharks maybe you should watch your back. Hit me with your best shot

I walked away from her going back to the room. I've got to watch my back in this house we've just declared war!

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Melo♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 41••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

"Congratulations you a month and 18 days pregnant. If you look properly over there you'll see your little bundle of joy"

I stared at the screen trying to make out what I was looking at because all I could see was a black blob with grey lines around it

Zamo:Oh my gosh moghel he's beautiful

Me:You can barely see it Zamo what's beautiful?

Zamo:I see a baby right there. You going to be a mom mo'G

She made squeaky sounds kissing me all over my face. She's honestly such a weirdo sometimes

Gyn:Would you like a scan of your sonagram?

Me:No

Zamo:Yes! This is your first baby moghel you've got to treasure every single moment

She's right, this might not be my first pregnancy but I should really make memories. But then again I'm still not ready to announce my pregnancy especially not when Minenhle is staying in the same house as I am

Me:What if Zweli finds it?

Zamo:Haibo girl you still haven't told him?

Me:We just made up. Besides I'm really not ready to let him know

The gyne wiped the gel off my belly giving me a list of vitamins I needed to get from the pharmacy

Zamo:Doctor please print the sonagram

Gyne:Sure

She got up printing it out for us

Me:Nomzamo!

Zamo:No unga wari moghel (don't worry about it) I'll keep it at my place so that one day I can show my little nephew pictures of himself

Me:You are sooo sure this is going to be a boy aren't you?

Zamo:Yebo girl uyambona nje lomntwana ukuthi izoba umfana (You can just see that this child will be a boy)

Me:All I saw was a dot! I repeat a dot nje

Zamo:You should probably get glasses too

Me:Oh please

I chuckled getting off the bed putting my sweater on. I wasn't visible at all so keeping this from Zweli is going to be really easy.... well for now that is

.

The doctor came back in giving Nomzamo the sonogram scans she was going on like a child who just received a life times supply of candy

Gyne:Mrs Zulu please don't forget to come regularly to check up on the development of your baby. During your first 2 trimesters is very important that you don't over exert yourself or stress out too much, that's what often causes miscarriages. Also avoid eating too much fast foods and eat more healthy drink more water to avoid any unwanted complications and you'll have a healthy pregnancy

Hold off on fast food?? Who me? This doctor is playing that's all I ever crave. I nodded thanking her before Nomzamo and I left. She drove me to the pharmacy smiling like crazy

Me:Share the good news?

Zamo:It's nothing I'm just so excited about this whole pregnancy. Ngathi kumithe mina (You'd swear I'm the pregnant one)

Me:(chuckles)Thank you so much for your support on this Zamo it really means so much to me

Zamo:Ag don't mention it moghel you like the little sister I've never had. That's what I'm around for to support you besides you really help me combat boredom I don't know much people in La Lucia

Me:I really appreciate you. Who knew you and I would be this tight

Zamo:Who knew. I honestly thought you were crazy the first time I saw you!

Me:\*gasping\*Me? Crazy?

Zamo:Eh I was minding my own business looking for a bathroom on the day you and brother bae got married. When I looked to the left I just saw you jumping into the dam. Hai ngasho ngathi lo ngathi uyahlanya nyana bamtholephi (I was like "ai this one is definitely missing a screw I wonder where they found her")

I started laughing because on that day I really didn't care who was watching. I just wanted to get away from everyone and everything. We made small talk until we got to the pharmacy getting what we needed then going to Steers for something to eat. We sat down waiting for our orders

Zamo: Today you pay tribute to junk food. You heard what your gynecologist said about it

Me: I can never pay tribute to junk food

Zamo: Well now you not thinking about yourself anymore. You've got to do what's best for the lil one

Me: As much as I hate to admit this you're right. You know like I know I'm pregnant but the reality of it hasn't sunk in yet

I held onto my belly looking down at it

Me: I'm actually going to be someone's mother

Zamo: Cheers to all the sleepless nights that are to come

Me: \*chuckling\* Now that I'm not looking forward to that part

Our order came through and I ate that burger like it was my last time eating

Zamo: Yoh slow down moghel ungi fakela amehlo (you making people stare) they will think we starve you

Me: Hmm mm they must mind their own business. I'm pregnant pela

Zamo: They don't know that. I wonder udla kanje infront of Zweli

Me: Ah he's barely been around. By the time he comes to bed I'm long done eating like a pig

Zamo: Well at least you two spoke it out

Me: Yeah. But he still isn't really letting me in

Zamo: Letting you in?

Me: I don't know what Zweli is planning or how long it will take. All I know is that he's planning revenge and like a good wife I've got to follow with it even if it means spending less time with him. I just can't wait till it's over

Zamo: He still hasn't told you what he's whole plan is?

Me: Nope. All I hear is "Trust me"

Zamo:Haiii uZweli uyanya moghel it looks like you always compromising

Me:I am. But I've just got to trust him and wait. I just wish it would pass by sooner I don't want him to drag this out the sooner we get rid of minenhle the better

Zamo:I second that. Pela Minenhle seriously suffers from a mental illness

Me:Eh I forgot to tell you that she threatened me this morning

Zamo:WHAT!!! Threatened you?

Me:Yep. Telling me about how I don't fit into the little family she and Zweli are creating. She told me it's either I leave voluntarily or in a body bag

Zamo:What! This girl is really crazy. No moghel you can't stay in the same house as Minenhle

Me:Don't worry I can handle her

Zamo:You! You! You! Moghel stop thinking about yourself yebo you brave yeyi yeyi ini ini but you have a baby that you've got to think about. You are pregnant. I can't let you stay with that crazy woman

Me:I know Zamo.But even if I did want to move where would I go? My family is all the way in Johannesburg

Zamo:I'm am so offended at the fact that you speak like I don't exist

Me:What do you. .. wait.. you want me to. .noo I can't

Zamo:Why?

Me:What will I tell Zweli?

Zamo:That you can't stay with that crazy bitch so until he speeds up his ghost plan and gets rid of her you'll be with me

Me:(laughing)Haaaa

Zamo:Come on. Or you can just say you need to study for your finals and I'll be helping you out. Something nje plus all the negativity in that house ain't good for your pregnancy

Me:What would I be without you?

Zamo:(Chuckles) Very stupid. Eat up so that we can go and get your things

Me:I need to tell Zweli first

Zamo:Call him ke

Me:What if he falls for Minenhle while I'm away. I won't be there to keep an eye on them and-

Zamo:If he falls for her then he never really loved you in the first place moghel. People don't hurt what they love purely and honestly. Take this as a test in your relationship

Me:Okay I'll call him. Call the waiter to doggy bag this for us

.

I texted Zweli while we were on our way to the penthouse

"→☐Hey babe. I'm on my way back home to get a few things. I'll be crashing at Nomzamo's apartment for a little while she's going to help me out with preparing for my finals. I love you -MeloT☐"

I really don't like the idea of leaving him alone with that witch but a break away from all the stress and having to watch Zwe and Minenhle together would do me good. He called me almost immediately after I sent the text

Zamo:Is it him?

Me:Yeah eish

Zamo:Phendula Thando (answer it Thando)

I stared at my phone for a little while before answering

Me:Baby

Zamo:(whispering)Put it on speaker

I did that

Zwe:I thought we sorted things out this morning

Me:We did Zwe

Zwe:Now what's this that you just sent? Why do you want to leave babe?

Me:I'm not leaving. I just really need nomzamo's help studying

Zwe:Why can't she come over and help you?

Me:She would. But you know she doesn't get along with Minenhle

Zwe:Thando

Me:Please Zweli I need this. I can barely concentrate in the house

Zwe:\*sighs\*Where are you right now?

Me:We just pulled in at the penthouse

Zwe:I'm coming. Please don't leave before I get there

Me:Okay

Zwe:I love you

Me:I love you too

I hung up looking at nomzamo who was smiling

Me:Now why you smiling?

Zamo:Even when he's upset he loves you

I chuckled getting out the car

Me:Come

We made our way inside and Miss madam was sitting in the lounge with her legs on the table sipping juice. As soon as we walked in she looked back spotting Nomzamo

Mine:Uhm. What are you doing here?

Me:I live here

Mine:I'm talking to the thing behind you

Zamo>Hello Satan. Good to see you too. What am I doing here? Well that's none of your business I'm not here for you

Mine:Well incase your new bestfriend forgot to brief you. This is my home too whoever comes in and out is my business

Nomzamo rolled her eyes looking at me

Zamo:Nxn! Moghel let's go pack up before ngi koropa ngales'febe (before I wipe the floor with this bitch)

Now that's something I'd die to see. But we wouldn't want Zamo getting arrested for beating up a pregnant woman

Mine:What? Pack up (laughing) so you decided to take my advice and leave. Well good riddance

Zamo:Uyiscefe Minenhle you really irritating. When do you ever mind your own business? Yaz ufane ne AIDS nje you're not wanted! Forcing love on a man?

Mine:A man you failed to keep

Zamo:(laughs)Ntandoyethu was never mine to begin with. Nor is he yours. Take a long and clear look at me I'm not desperate! You just a trashy lowdown hoe who went as far as pinning another mans pregnancy on Zweli!

Mine:This is a ZULU heir that I'm carrying

Zamo:Continue telling yourself that you desperate bitch! Everyone knows Zweli would never sleep with your rural ass

Zamo kept moving closer and closer to Minenhle. If she moves any closer these two will get physical. Even though I was enjoying the show I couldn't let it go any further than what it was

Me:Nomzamo. Don't waste your breathe on her. Let's just go pack up

Mine:Yeah listen to your little friend. You don't want to mess with me

Zamo:You-

Me:Nomzamo. Just leave her

Zamo:Nxn you should thank your ancestors you are pregnant wena satan

She walked away and we went upstairs as soon as we closed the rooms door she couldn't stop clicking her tongue



Me:Relax

Zamo:The nerve she has moghel! You should have let me be. Beng'zom traapa!! (I was going to beat her up)

Me:(laughing) You'll get arrested yazi

Zamo:I'd serve my time with a smile on my face knowing I did the world a favour. You really need this short break moghel. Away from that crazy one

We put a couple of stuff in a bag before Zweli walked into the room

Nomz:Brother bae

Zwe:Hello Nomzamo. Can I have a moment with my wife

Zamo:You left her downstairs

Eh! Nomzamo mara

Me:Zamo....

Zamo:What moghel. Naye uZweli ngathi he doesn't know what he wants

Zweli looked at me looking pretty pissed off

Me:Chommi please give us time alone

Zamo:I'll be in the car. Because if u stay in here I'm killing that whale downstairs

She walked out and I tried my best to contain my laughter

Zwe:Nxn

Me:She's just protective

Zwe:Now all of the sudden?

Me:Nope. She used to stand up for me even at the royal house

Zwe:Mhmm. Baby what's going on?

Me:Nothing Zweli. I just really need some time away

Zwe:So this studying thing is just a front

Me:To be honest? Yeah. I just can't take everything happening in this house

Zwe:Baby please bare with me

Me:I am. I just need to be away from it for a little while

Zwe:How long will you be gone?

Me:Until all of this is over and minenhle is gone

He sat down on the bead burying his head in his palms

Zwe:Am I losing you Melothando?

Me:WHAT? No you could never lose me even if you wanted to

Zwe:Then what's this baby... Why are you leaving me?

Me:I'm not leaving you. I'm leaving this house just till everything is back to normal. Maybe it will go faster when I'm not around. Baby I really can't stay and watch you smother her it's not healthy for me and my-

Oh shit I almost burst

Zwe:And your what?

Me:My.. uhm.. For me and my sanity

Phew! That was close

Me:I might be leaving the house but I ain't leaving you babe. We can still meet up for lunch or dinner. You can call me anytime of the day or night and even visit me at Zamos

Zwe:I understand. But do you really have to leave today

Me:Yup

He held onto my waist standing infront of me making me weak as hell brushing his lips against my ear

Zwe:I really wanted to fuck you senseless tonight. I miss being inside you

Me:Mmmh

I didn't know what else to say. I was totally out of it lost in the feeling of his warm breath hitting against the skin of my neck. He gave me goosebumps whispering all types of nasty ish in my ear

Me:Ss.sstop

He put his hand in my jeans circling around my clit with his thumb driving me crazy

Me:Uhhhh Zweli

Zwe:Dont leave today please baby

Me:Hmmm

I threw my head back enjoying every single moment of what he was doing to me... until

"BABE. Are you in there"

Yep that was Minehle knocking on the door. Obviously Zweli is in here where else could he be

"Fuck! " he muttered in frustration pulling his hand out my pants

Zwe:What is it Minehle

Mine:We have to go get vitamins remember?

Zwe:Shit!

Me:Well this is my que to leave

He looked at me with his red lazy eyes. He's honestly the sexiest man alive, I pecked his lips taking my bags

Me:Dont forget to call me

Zwe:Baby don't go

Me:I love you okay?

Zwe:A quickie before you leave?

Me:No ways. Until Minenhle is gone you aren't getting any

Zwe:What?

Me:You heard me... Best speed up your little plan hubby

Zwe:That's not fair

Me:Goodbye

I opened the bedroom door and the witch was standing by the stair way

Mine:Go along now little girl

I walked past her going straight downstairs and out the front door. I hope this is motivation enough for Zweli to speed things up for the sake of me and his unborn baby. We need him

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Hope♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 42••

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

Having Thando gone has honestly been torture. She's my sanity, strong tower, reason for breathing and waking up without her by my side was somewhat foreign it made me want to speed up my plan which needed time. I need to prove that Minenhle is crazy and have her thrown in a mental asylum, in order to do that I need to get close to her and have her confess everything on tape. I had camera's installed in almost every area of my house bathrooms included before she came here and I don't regret doing so because on several occasions I've seen Minenhle cook with foreign powders even mixing them in my drinks, she's also tried forcing herself on me a couple of times but of course I resisted asking her to take things a little slow. A few more days and I'll have enough evidence to have her thrown in an asylum for a long time she'll regret ever messing with me and

my woman. Anyways on the brighter side of things today's my day off at work and Melothando asked me to drop her off at the airport since she's leaving with her grandfather to Angola. I wish I could leave with her seeing that we don't spend much time together anymore but duty calls besides they'll be gone for the weekend which gives me enough time to get rid of Minenhle, the whole plan is to get her to confess during the course of the weekend telling me in detail why she's doing this. If all goes accordingly I'll have my wife back where she belongs. After forwarding a few emails I took a shower and got dressed in a simple black Tee, black jeans and black nike kicks then checked out the footage linked to my laptop. Minenhle was in the kitchen mixing me up a cup of tea with her special ingredient, does this girl honestly think she can bewitch me? What I normally do is take what she prepares me up to my room and disposing of it so it looks like I've eaten it, that should also explain why she throws herself at me at times. Probably to see if her witchcraft is working... obumplile strong

I took my phone calling MeloT to find out if she's ready

Thando: Babe you done?

I'll take that as a "get here already"

Me: Yeah I'll be there in the next 20 minutes okay?

Thando: Thanks

Me: Is your grandpa around already?

Thando: Yes he got here last night

Me: Okay I'll see you just now then

Thando: Zweli!!

Me: Yeah baby?

Thando: Uhm please pass by chicken licken and get me that 10 piece hot wings?

Me: Sure no problem

Thando: Thanks babe I love you

Me: I love you too princess see you in a few

I hung up grabbing my car keys and went downstairs to the kitchen

Mine: Morning sthandwa sami

Me: Hi love

I've got to stay in character! I went over kissing her cheek

Mine: Trust you slept well?

Me: Like a baby

Mine: I made you tea baba

She bowed placing it in front of me on the kitchen island

Me: I wish I could stay and drink it but I've got to rush

Mine: I thought it's your day off baba, thought we'd go have junior checked out. We have an appointment, remember?

She stood in front of me rubbing her visible belly

Me: Damn! Uh Can we postpone it to tomorrow?

Mine: What is so important that you have to do that makes you want to postpone our appointment Baba

Me: I promised Melothando I'd drop her off at the airport love

She rolled her eyes walking towards the sink pouring herself a glass of water

Mine: So this is how it's going to be? Melothando is always going to come first! What about me Zweli!

Me: What do you mean by that? Are you not staying in the same house as I am? Did she not move out?

She threw her glass with water onto the floor making it break splashing water all over the floor. That's it, that is the kind of behaviour I need to see

Mine: SHE STILL COMES FIRST! WE SUPPOSED TO BE GOING TO THE BLOODY GYNE! AND ALL YOU CAN THINK ABOUT IS TAKING YOUR PRECIOUS THANDO TO THE AIRPORT! YOU SEEM TO FORGET WHAT IS AT STAKE HERE

Hmmm I might not have to wait for the weekend after all

Me:What now Minenhle? Are you going to blackmail me into taking you to the gynecologist like you blackmailed me into letting you move here?

Come on crack. . Crack. ..

Mine:Look Ntandoyethu... baba.. I'm sorry okay? It's just that I really do love you but you are not meeting me halfway

Me:I'm trying

Mine:I know and I'm sorry for being unappreciative. You know how pregnancy hormones get

Damn! I almost had it!

Me:It's fine. Look I've got to go okay

Mine:Have your tea before you go

Me:I really don't have much time

Mine:Come on baba just a sip

She's not going to let this go!

Me:Tell you what. Throw it in a flask I'll have it on my way

Mine:Great! Uhm I'll pour it

She grabbed a flask quicker than lightning transferring the tea before handing it over

Me:Thanks love

Mine>Please don't take too long

I gave her a lazy smile walking out and getting my car driving out to go and pick up the keeper of my heart. Oh and before I forget!! Her chicken, I stopped by the mall getting her the hot wings she asked for then navigated to Zamo's place. I think of all the women I married Zamo was the smartest, she's got a good head on her shoulders instead of blasting the money I paid them out with on luxury and

unnecessary things she found a place for herself. I got to the place stepping out the car then made my way to the front door knocking

"I'm coming"

Yep that's my wife's voice alright. Just hearing it made me excited. She opened up the door with her hair half done in a bright yellow off the shoulder dress, I've been seeing Thando but there's just something about her today she was glowing and looked like she had picked up a little bit of weight, which actually made her look even more beautiful. She smiled at me with those dimples that would make a heart of stone melt before smashing into me for an intimate hug, I enjoyed just having her in my arms absorbing the moment, savoring it but it was short lived because as soon as she saw the chicken licken plastic she let go off me and grabbed it going inside

Me: Thank you my love for getting me the hot wings, it's so good to see you come inside?

She chuckled with one piece already in her hand

Thando: I'm sooo sorry babe. Come inside

She took a bite laughing and I walked in going to the lounge where her gramps was

Me: Madala

T.Granpa: Chief Zulu. How are you son?

Me: I'm well sir. Ready to leave?

T.Granpa: Yes son. Your wife is the reason why we running late

Me: Sounds like her. Thando and time keeping don't mix

Thando: Hey I heard that

I looked back and she was still standing near the door in the kitchen eating the wings

Me: You've got to be kidding me. Honey go finish off your hair we already running late, your flight leaves in the next 30 minutes



Thando:Relax I've still got so much time. I'm really hungry

Me:Thando you can eat in the car

Thando:IM HUNGRY ZWELI! GEEZ GET OFF MY CASE

Me:You eat alot babe

T.Granpa:That's why she's put on so much weight

Me:I agree

I laughed looking at her,she had actually stopped biting on the piece of chicken looking at us with a straight face

Tha:Are you guys saying I'm fat?

Me:Just a little :v

T.Granpa:Wrong move son. Wrong move

Wait what! He started this

Melothando took the chicken shoving it in the bin

Tha:I'll be in the room

She had tears, like real actual tears falling down her face. Ahhhh why are women so sensitive

Me:Madala look what you done

T.Granpa:You should know better son. You never call a woman fat. Especially not a pregnant woman

Me:What? A what?

T.Granpa:Dont tell me that you haven't picked up that your wife is pregnant

My mind just could not process that

Me:She's. .s..pregnant? How? I mean did she tell you that?

T.Granpa:She doesn't have to tell me for me to pick it up. She's glowing son,picked up weight, protective over her stomach? Eats like a pig. If that's not sign enough for you then you've got an eye problem

Damn! That would explain why she didn't want me to touch her too much the last time I saw her, her sudden nausea, how she reacted to my fragrance, her sudden obsession with hotwings and her crazy mood swings. How the hell did I not pick this up. All along I've followed the "it's the side effects of the contraceptive" story. How could she not tell me about this! That's if she even knows

T.Gra: You don't look very happy son

I rubbed my head looking at him. How the hell am I supposed to look I am in the ultimate shock

Me: I am. This is just really unexpected and shocking. I didn't want her to fall pregnant this way

T.Gra: She is your wife son. There's nothing wrong with her carrying your seed

Me: I know madala and I wouldn't have anyone carry my child besides Thando but she's still got so much to look forward to. I wanted her to finish school, go to varsity if she chooses to and just do what she's always wanted to before knocking her up. She's still 18 and I thought she was taking contraceptive measures

"Consequences of unprotected sex brother bae. These pills and injections are not a guarantee ngithi ne condom iyaphuka (even a condom breaks)"

That was Zamo bringing luggage to the lounge

"She really is pregnant, 2 months and a few weeks now"

Okay so she fell pregnant before getting the injection still doesn't explain why she didn't tell me because clearly she knows

Me: Why didn't she tell me?

"She's been meaning to kodwa nawe uhlala no satan ai (but you staying with the devil)"

Me: What does that have to do with the fact that she's hiding a pregnancy from me. Where is she? I really need to talk to her before we leave

"Last door on your left down the passage way. Brother bae don't upset her please she had her reasons for keeping this from you"

I nodded and left to the room without even knocking I went in and she was still crying while finishing off her hair

Me:You crying? Why

Thando:What is it?

Me:Why are you crying babe?

Thando:You called me fat :(

I really wanted to laugh but I had serious things to discuss

Me:Why didn't you tell me you're pregnant?

If she were a cartoon her eyes would have popped out onto the floor. That's how shocked she looked

Tha:Err.. who.. I..

Me:Hmm?

Tha:Well uhm I.. I'm sorry I was scared I guess

I went closer sitting on the edge of the bed next to the chair she was on holding her hand

Me:Scared of what?

Tha:Your reaction. I mean like we've talked about this before and you really didn't want me to fall pregnant. You had me get an injection? Pumped me with morning afters?

Me:Oh.. So you kept it?

She snatched her hand away from mine changing her facial expression looking a bit disgusted at what I just said

Tha:Wow.What do you mean by that? Of course I kept it

Me:Baby don't take it the wrong way we are not ready to be parents as yet

Tha:Zweli nobody is ever ready to be a parent. They take it as it comes! You're 33 and still raving on how you not ready? If you not ready Zweli I will raise my child myself! Please get out!

Me:Baby you taking this the wrong way

Tha:You just asked me if I "kept" OUR BABY like I was supposed to get rid of it then you tell me I'm taking this the wrong way? Wow

Me:That just came out wrong. Melothando I haven't had the time to process this okay. It's all new to me and I don't know how to react I'm sorry. It's just so soon and well I don't know..

Tha:You don't know? We had sex I fell pregnant what's done can not be undone Zweli. What you could do is support me during this pregnancy it is your child aswell. This is exactly why I delayed telling you, the reaction I would get -\_-

I stood up and walked out like out out outside putting the luggage in the boot. I really want to be happy but I'm in a state of shock. Actually I am happy but what if I'm not a good dad? Our house isn't even baby friendly. There are so much changes that will need to be done. I need to start getting toys and clothes, I need to get a house first with a nursery and huge yard for my kid to play in. I need to start registration with the best schools so that we don't struggle to get him in. Wait there's actually a mini me growing inside Melothando a whole baby.I'm actually really going to be a father like damn it's actually really happening

.

Zamo wheeled Melos dad out toward the car,Thando following behind them. I took the time to look at her ,how the hell have I been missing this? My baby is oozing pregnancy even though her bump is not visible as yet,she looks amazing. A smile curved itself on my when she approached the car door

Tha:Why you smiling?

She actually had a stone cold expression on her face. She was ready to kill

Me:I'm sorry about how I reacted my love and for walking out in the middle of our discussion my reaction was out of line and I understand why you mad. You were right nobody is ever ready to be a parent but I am now, and I will love and groom our little one to be the best person they can

I held onto her hands pulling her closer while leaning against the car

Me:Thank you for this little gift of mine

Tha:Ours!

Me:Yeah yeah ours. I'm sorry okay?

Tha:It's okay

Me:The most understanding pregnant woman. I love you

Tha:Yeah yeah

Zamo:Love birds if you don't move you'll miss your flight! Hambani (go) this is exactly how Thando fell pregnant all this touchy touchy feely feely

We all just laughed at her but she was right about one thing, if we don't leave Thando and her gramps will definitely miss the flight so we got moving bidding farewell to Zamo. Wait are pregnant women even allowed to fly?

Me:Baby are you allowed to travel by flight during a pregnancy?

Tha:Yeah. I'm only two months Zwe it's not even a proper baby yet it's still a Zygote

Me:Oh.You hungry? Want me to pass by chicken licken and get you wings?

She started laughing along with gramps

Tha:That would be nice but it's okay I'll eat in the plane

Me:Aren't you supposed to get a vaccination before going to a foreign country? Babe do you have vitamins for the baby? Have you seen a doct-

Tha;Babe easy. Slow down. I had a vaccination done, I see a doctor regularly and yes I do take vitamins. I'll ask Nomzamo to send you pictures of the scan I had done

Me:You had a scan done without me?

Tha:Just one. We have many more to go to together ok? Ooo is this tea can I have some???

She already had the flask halfway to her mouth

Me: DON'T! Drink that

Tha:Why :(

Me:Your cousin made it. She mixed something in there

Tha:\*gasps\*What? She's trying to drug you again???

Me:More like trying to feed me love potion

Tha:Zweli you've got to get rid of her

My phone started ringing flashing Mom

Me:Baby answer that and put it on my ear please

Tha:Sure

She did exactly what I asked her holding it against my ear for me

Me:Mother dearest

Ma:Ntandoyethu your life is in danger. She knows

Me:What? What are you talking about? Who knows?

Ma:She knows...

And just like that she hung up. What on earth is she on about? Why would my life be in danger?

♡♡

♡♡♡

▪Melow♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 43••

~~~

{MINENHLE}

I sat down going through all the footage Zweli had saved on his laptop. The idiot forgot to log off before leaving and left it on his drawer still on surveillance mode.

He had soo much information about me,about Micheal and a report from his doctor proving he was drugged meaning he knows the truth and still decided to play me! He's planning on having me thrown into a bloody mad house. I am not crazy!!!! I've been showing Zweli nothing but pure love and this is how he repays me after everything I've scarified for him. This cannot be the only information he has on me so I started digging through his drawers, turning everything upside down in pure frustration and in the bin was all the meals I've prepared for him. Discarded like trash! That explains why he hasn't fallen in love with me yet and why he's planning on having me admitted. All along i thought there was something wrong with the herbs I got from Ma Nkanyiso but it was Zweli who wasn't consuming it! That's why he couldn't even drink my tea this morning the bustard has been watching me sprinkle this things in his food and drinks then acts innocent. Wrong move Zweli!Wrong move I took his laptop checking where all the cams have been placed throwing it over the balcony watching it crash into pieces then removing the mini cams

"And you got me like oh!

What you want from me?

And I tried to buy your pretty heart but the price to high

Baby you got me like ooh mmm

You love when I fall apart(when I fall apart)

So you can put me together and throw me against the wall"

I had Rihanna on full blast going on a rampage smashing,breaking and tearing everything I could get my hands on. How could Zweli do this to me! I pulled the TV from the stand making it fall and crack with a few bits and pieces of it breaking off before screaming at the top of my lungs. He wants to send me to a mad house? He thinks I'm crazy? I'll show him crazy!! I grabbed a golf stick and walked toward the stair way where he had portraits of his family and a couple of expensive one of a kind paintings hanging smashing them one by one with glass and pieces of the frames falling onto me like rain. I didn't care about the cuts I was getting during the process I was driven by pure anger

"Must be love on the brain yeah and it keeps cursing my name

No matter what I do I'm no good without you and I can't get enough

Must be love on the. .. brain!

And then you keep loving me,just love me yeah,just love me all you need to do is love me yeah

Got me like ah ah ah aow I'm tired of being played like a violin

WHAT DO I GOTTA DO TO GET IN YOUR MOTHERFUNKING HEART!"

After smashing almost everything in sight I was a bloody mess. I sat down on Zwelis bed staring at the only picture I didn't tear apart or break,it was a photo of him smiling at his graduation handsome as ever. I took it placing it close to my chest this is MY MAN! And if I can't have him then NOBODY can! Nobody! I went downstairs to my room getting my phone and calling one of the guys who helped me out with laying low he has a lot of connections

"Princess"

Me:Hay Stjaro. I need a favour

"Anything for you nkosazana"

Me:I need a gun

"A gun?"

Me:Yes a gun please

"Err I'll see what I can do for you. How soon do you need it?"

Me:Like before 3? Today...

"Joh nkosazana that's very short notice 3 is in an hours time getting a gun is-"

Me:Look I'll pay you good money just get me a gun

"It's really going to cost you"

Me:Money is not a problem. I'll send my location and have 30k transferred into your account just get me the gun

"Okay I'm on it"



Me:Thank you

I hung up sending my location then waiting

---

{MELOTHANDO}

Zweli's mom's call scared me a bit. She said his life is in danger and I didn't take it as lightly as him so I sent Lyton and Nomzamo texts to just keep an eye on Zweli for me. I seriously can't afford to loose or have anything bad happen to him not when we expecting a baby

Zwe:Relax my love I'll be okay now go before your flight leaves you

We were standing at the boarding gate sharing a hug,I just couldn't let go. What if this is the last hug I'm giving him!

Me:Maybe I should stay

Zwe:Baby you said you need closure go and get it. My mom's just being a mom I'll be good I promise

Me:Zweli if anything happens to you-

Zwe:Nothing will happen to me

(FINAL CALL FOR PASSANGERS BOARDING FLIGHT 227 ANGOLA)

Zwe:Go baby. Call me as soon as you land okay

I nodded pecking his lips running off

Zwe:Thando!!!

I looked back

Zwe:I LOVE YOU

Me:Mxm I love you tooo

I blew a kiss entering the boarding gates and boarding the plane. My gramps was already seated next to some Indian lady so I grabbed a seat next to some old lady. I was sitting at the window and heights creep the f' out of me! We hadn't even taken off yet but I was already feeling sick, the flight attendant instructed us on

how to use the seat belts and what to do in case of emergencies after all of that I had my eyes shut when the plane took off

"Open your eyes dear you can take your seat belt off now"

That's the old lady next to me, I opened them up slowly making sure I don't look outside. As for the seat belt? I'm keeping this on the whole ride!

"First time on a plane?"

I gave her a faint smile nodding. Is it that obvious?!

"Don't worry you'll get used to it"

Me: I don't think so. Me and high places? Not good friends

"\*chuckles\* You afraid of heights?"

Me: Terrified. What if this plane falls and crashes. How are we even floating around in the air. I really need to see ground

"You on when I was your age my dear I was just as afraid. But you learn to get over it. You've got to face your fears head on, deal and conquer"

Me: It's not that easy

"Take a look out the window"

What! Neyvarr! No ways I refuse

"Go on dear"

Me: I.. I'm s..scared

"Nothing will happen to you. Instead you'll fall in love with the view"

I tilted my head slightly peeping with one eye

"Come now open up"

I took a deep breath before fully opening my eyes. I was actually surprised at what I was looking at, I was literally on top of the world. I could see the trees and dams clearly. Landscapes were amazing like I was looking down at a work of art

"Not so bad. See?"

Me:Not bad at all

I spent half the ride staring out the window until I eventually fell asleep

---

{Ntandoyethu}

I got back at the house at exactly 16:30pm and the first thing I saw while driving in the driveway was my laptop shattered into pieces

Me:Shit!

It dawned on me that I did not log off before I left. She definitely saw the footage and evidence I had piled up to use against her. Well maybe her knowing all of this will convince her to move, besides I have backup of everything stored on my stick. I got out the car going in,when I opened the door I was greeted by the surprise of my life. My house was completely trashed,everything was on the floor broken or shredded the bitch even broke the fish tank. If this doesn't prove that this girl is crazy then I don't know

Me:MINENHLE! WHAT THE HELL

I went to the room she occupies and she wasn't in there. There were droplets of blood everywhere she probably got hurt while trashing my damn house

Me:Where the hell are you dammit!

I went upstairs and even my room was a mess. I found almost all the camera's I had installed in the house on my bed and she was sitting next to them

Me:What the hell did you do to my house?

Mine:Same thing you did to my heart... I broke everything, tore everything apart and left it a mess. See how ugly and terrible I've made it look on the inside? That's what you've done to me baba. You took an innocent beautiful girl and turned her into a demon. Why would you do this to me?

Me:You're crazy! Get out of my house before I call the cops

Mine:Ncncnc crazy? Hmmm maybe I am. You were about to have me thrown into a mental institution weren't you?

Me:And I still am. This right here us proof enough to get you admitted. You're crazy minenhle

I searched my pockets for my phone forgetting I left it in the car

Me:I'm calling the cops. I'm sick of this game

I turned around to go out but before I could walk out I heard a very familiar sound of a gun corking

Mine:Don't you dare. Turn around and get back in here

I turned to look at her and she had a gun pointed directly at me. Shit! She's crazier than I thought

Mine:Why. Why don't you love me Zweli

Me:Put the gun down minenhle

\*Baaaahhh!!!!\*

She fired a shot on my shoulder and I immediately went down in agonising pain

Me:SHHIIITTT! What the hell

The look in her eyes was so cold. She looked straight at me with the gun still aimed at me

Mine:Look what you made me do. We could have been sooo good together baba. We could have ruled the world but you decide to play me and frame me? I'm pregnant with your child!!!

Me:(groaning)That's not m..my baby

She shot another shot but in the air this time

Mine:THIS IS YOUR CHILD!!!! YOURS

Me:Okay... okay it's mine. It's mine please just put the gun down babe

She started laughing moving closer

Mine:why? You lieng to me aren't you. You trying to manipulate me! I'm not falling for that tricks anymore no sir

Me:Minenhle let's talk about this. Put the gun down

Minenhle:YOU DESTROYED ME ZWELI! You pushed me to become this person

Me:We can fix this

Mine:Lies! Just shut up or the next bullet will be right between your eyes

"HAIBO! NTANDOYETHU? UKUPHI?(Where are you?)

That was Nomzamos voice. What the hell is she doing here? She knows Thando is out of town or maybe something happened to Thando!!

"What the hell happened here? Ntando???"

Mine:Sssshhhhhh

Minenhle's focus shifted from me and she aimed at the door. We could both hear Nomzamo walk up the stairs over shattered glass,her heels clicking with every step she took. I slowly shifted towards Minenhle bit by bit making sure she doesn't notice by now Nomzamo was by the bedroom door knocking

"Zweli boh,I invited myself in. Look uThando is worried about you and asked me to check on you. I'm worried Zweli the house is a mess I'm coming in"

As soon as she opened the door Minenhle pulled the trigger missing Zamo by inches

Zamo:What the hell!!

She fired another shot luckily Zamo ducked just on time giving me the opportunity to charge at Minenhle battling for the gun. I managed to knock it out her hand and it slid underneath the chest of drawers she tried reaching for it but it's very low and you can't get anything out unless you lift it. I held onto her

Me:Nomzamo! Call for help now!

Still shaken that she escaped death by a few inches she reached into her bag trembling

Zamo:There's n..no s..signal

Me:Balcony

She walked to the balcony trying to make a call. Minenhle who was trying to battle her way out of my grip kneed my balls before smashing a vase on my head. I couldn't even process where the hell the vase came from I just got numb dropping to the floor with blood gushing down my face, everything was just happening in slow motion. I saw Minenhle charge at Nomzamo who was on the balcony I wanted to get up soo badly to go help but I couldn't I was slowly drifting out of consciousness and my vision was blurry

"HELP ME! HELP ME!"

Those were Nomzamos screams echoing throughout the entire neighbourhood from the balcony

Mine:Die bitch die!!

Me:N..N..No!

I tried looking at them and all I could see was two blurry figures,I couldn't make out which was who but someone was being pushed off the balcony...

The screams webt on for a while until there was a final scream and a loud "thud" then everything went silent, the fight was over and there was only one figure left standing at the balcony sinking down onto it's knees. Along with the silence that came I got weaker blacking out almost immediately

.

"Zweli vuka please. Get up"

I could hear her voice faintly, I opened my heavy eyes and all I could see was bright lights

Me:W..Where am I?

"Hospital. Thank goodness just keep fighting!"

I looked at Zamo and all I could feel was relief. She's alive and well which means Minenhle was thrown off the balcony.Call me evil or black hearted but I hope she died

"We need to get him into surgery now! He's loosing a lot of blood"

Next thing I'm being wheeled into a room full of surgeons and nurses.. I was connected to a drip then drifted once more

-Thando♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 44●●

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

I woke up in the recovery room and all I could feel was pain coursing through my body from my head. Minenhle really did a number on me with that vase. Just thinking of her made my blood run, she was going to kill me. That's how crazy she actually was!

"Bhut'Zwe you up. Thank goodness"

That was nomzamo bursting my bubble of thoughts. I actually owe this girl my life if she did not come when she did and risked her life like she did I'm certain I'd be dead. I'm guessing she's been by my side since I got out from surgery judging by the look of exhaustion on her face and her blood stained clothing

Me:Nomzamo. Where is she?

All I wanted to hear is that she died and won't ever bother me again!

Zamo:She's here. In this hospital

Fuck! No No No!

Me:What? Call the cops Zamo they have-

Zamo:They actually are here. They want to question you

Me:HOW IS SHE STILL ALIVE!

The machines hooked to me monitoring my heart rate started beeping a bit faster

Zamo:Relax baba as soon as she recovers she's going to prison. I told the police everything

Me:What exactly is everything

Zamo:How she attacked me while holding you hostage in your own home and tried killing the both of us

Me:That won't keep her away. Minenhle is crazy she..

Zamo:Bhuti relax

It's unbelievable how calm she actually was at that moment,we talking about a phsyco who trashed my house and almost killed the both of us and she's telling me to relax!!Nobody is safe as long as that looney still lives or roams our streets.I need to gather all the information I backed up and hand it to the authorities I've got to make sure she's thrown into a mad house for a long time!

Me:How did she even survive that fall?

Zamo:I honestly don't know but I'm grateful she did. I'd have to live with the memory of killing a person

Me:She was going to kill you with no remorse

Zamo:I know but I'm not her bhuti. The cops are only letting me off the hook from this whole saga because they believed it was self defense throwing her over the balcony. It was either me or her... I'm grateful to the neighbours who walked out and saw the whole ordeal or I would be in prison right now facing attempted murder charges

I could see her tears form glasses in her eyes

Zamo:I'm not a bad person bhuti. Yeah I hated well still do hate that cold hearted b' but I'd never intentionally hurt someone like that. She was pushing me over and I-I

Me:You were just protecting yourself Zamo please don't beat yourself too much about it. If anything you are the hero to this whole ordeal I really don't want to think of what would have happened had you not came at the time you did thank you so much. You saved my life



Zamo:it's nothing really. I'm just really happy you are okay, if anything happened to you it would have killed Thando.She's actually the reason I came over she had a bad feeling and asked me to check on you

Me:Hm a woman's gut feeling is never wrong. Have you spoken to her about what happened?

Zamo:Her phone has actually been off

Me:Please don't tell her about what happened. I really don't want her to stress out while she's pregnant. Just keep this on the down low until she comes back. She really needs the closure she's gone to get and hearing about this will distract her

Zamo:Haibo bhuti you really expecting me to keep how I dodged bullets a secret? I need everyone to know I'm a die hard so that whoever breaks my heart knows ozonya

Me:\*laughing\*Please?

Zamo:Okay. Arg oya bhora (you're boring) fine! I'll keep it on the down low but if anyone threatens my wellbeing they will know!

Me:Ofcourse they will.Thank you

Zamo:Yeah Yeah

Me:I mean it. Thank you so much for everything I owe you big time

A doctor walked in with a notepad taking down a few notes looking at me examining my head and shoulder

Doc:Good evening Mr Zulu. Ms Zulu

Us:Evening Doctor

He walked over pressing lightly on my shoulder where I got shot

Doc:Hmm the bullet removal was a success and I'm happy with the stitches you got. We'll just have to monitor your head injury. You are very lucky to have survived this Mr Zulu that blow to the head was fatal and you lost a large amount of blood. I'm actually surprised you did not suffer from any type of amnesia

Zamo:I think I should leave you guys to it and get home to refresh. I'll come around later okay?

Me:Bring my phone along please

Zamo:Yho have you seen your house? Where on earth do I start looking for it

Me:It's actually in my car

Zamo:Oh much better. I'll get it bye

Me:Goodbye!

Zamo:Bye Doc :)

Dr:Goodbye Ms Zulu

She walked away and I watched the doctor check everything out. My blood pressure,heart rate, sugar levels etc

Me:Doc..Uhm..

Dr:Yes Mr Zulu??

Me:The lady who was pushed off the balcony.. Minenhle

Dr:Mrs Zulu?

Urh! She honestly did not deserve to carry my last name

Me:Yeah. How is she?

Dr:Unfortunately that's confidential information Sir

Me:She's my wife doc

Dr:Oh. I'm sorry I thought the lady who was with you Ms Zu-

Me:Doc it's okay you don't need to explain. I was married to a bunch of woman it's a complicated story. How is she?

Dr:She's actually in a coma as we speak sir. The impact she had landing on the ground was really hard and she broke a couple of bones including her spinal cord. She.. she lost the baby too I'm so sorry Mr Zulu

Me:But will she recover? Will she be okay?

Dr:She will recover but unfortunately she will never walk again.She's paralysed from her neck down and her speech might be permanatly impaired. We don't know as yet if she's suffered any type of memory loss or amnesia,but there are signs of brain damage from her scans

God is good!!!

Me:OH. But what are the chances of her making a full recovery

Dr:As I said Mr Zulu the impact she had hitting the ground did a lot of damage. Her chances of making a full recovery are very slim it would take a miracle

Me:Thank you doctor

Dr:I'm really sorry.We are however doing everything we can to help her recover the best she can

Me:Oh okay doc thank you so much

Dr:I'll send a nurse over with some painkillers and antibiotics please shout if anything feels out of the ordinary

Me:Thanks doc. When do you think you'll be able to discharge me?

Dr:Well Mr Zulu we keeping you to monitor the wound on your head. In the next 3 days if we are happy with your progress. The police will be with you in a few

Me:Okay

He nodded and walked out,this is going to be a long 3 days!

---

{Melothando}

By the time we arrived in Angola I was dead tired and it was pretty late so I didn't really get to see anything since it was dark. My grandfather's cousin was waiting for us at the airport and drove us to their family home.As soon as I was shown to my room it was lights out. I even have the strength to grab my phone and check on Zweli

.

I was woken by the laughter and lil screams of the kids playing outside my window. I dragged myself out of bed to the bathroom to brush my teeth then got my phone and tried calling Zweli but it took me straight to voicemail! Zwelis phone is never off come hell or high waters it's never off! :/. Before I started stressing I called Nomzamo and fortunately her phone was on. She took a while to answer

Zamo:Moghel ufike kahle? (Did you arrive safely?)

Me:Yes thanks chommi

Zamo:And the little one still treating you well?

Me:Yes,on his best behaviour

Zamo:That's good news Moghel

Me:Yeah.Uhm chommi have you heard from Zweli? I've been trying to get ahold of him with no luck

Zamo:Oh he's fine moghel.I was actually with him last night he's recovering we-he err yeah he's good I'm sure he'll call you

Me:Recovering? Recovering from what? :/

Zamo:I wanted to say his plan was falling out of place but he recovered quick you know the whole minenhle thing ya

Me:What do you mean falling out of place? Did she find out? Is Minenhle still in my house?

Zamo:Errr Moghel I would love to talk but I need to uhm.. get to class bye I love you

Me:Nomza-

She hung up. That's strange :/ Zamo is distant learning since she moved to La Lucia all her lectures are held in Nkandla so I wonder how she's going to class. Something is very off about this whole phone call,maybe something happened to zweli. Or between her and Zweli!!!! I tried calling her again but it took me straight to voicemail. I swear if nomzamo and zweli are two timing me all hell is going to break lose

-Thando dear are you awake?

Me:Yes gramps I'm up

He wheeled himself in smiling

Gramps:How are you finding Angola?

Me:Well I've only been in this room and the bathroom so far so I really can't say much

Gramps:Take a look out the window

I got up from my bed opening the curtains, I honestly thought I'd be graced with mountains and rural plains but it was the opposite it was tall buildings next to tall buildings and fancy houses all over, there was a huge dam in the middle of the city I had a clear view of it even from the distance I was at

Me:Wow

Gramps:What do you think?

Me:Beautiful. Definitely not what I expected to see

Gramps:\*laughing\*What were you expecting to see?

Me:I honestly don't know.Farms, huts?

Gramps:Well surprise. Get dressed dear and come meet the family at breakfast. Afterwards my brother will drive us to... where your mom used to stay

Me:Who stays there now?

Gramps>Last I heard your mom signed the house over to your aunty Joy while she was in prison

Me:Aunty Joy? Another one of your children?

Gramps:No dear she's your mom's cousin. Her parents are the ones your mom uhm...

Me:Killed?

He nodded looking down

Me:Let me get dressed then grandpa

Gramps:I'll leave you to it

He left and I took a quick shower then put on a black tunic dress with a white tshirt underneath and a black and white vans sneaker. Decided to let my curls bounce freely so I left it loose. I looked at myself in the mirror for a split second it slipped my mind that I'm actually pregnant,I placed my hand on my tiny invisible bump smiling. Nerves were also having their way with me, I had mixed feelings about meeting up with this Aunty Joy. What if she hates me and curses me because of my mom's sins? My grandmother blamed me for my dad's death even though I had nothing to do with it what will stop aunt joy :(

I took a deep breath then walked out of the room this house was actually very nice a bit vintage with a modern touch

I walked into the dining room where everyone was seated laughing and having breakfast. They were all so happy it was a very homely vibe

Gramps:Oh you ready my dear

Everyone turned to look at me smiling and I smiled back

?:Oh my she looks just like Thalitha and her mom

Gramps:She really does. Everyone this is my granddaughter Melothando

?:Come come dear tell us about yourself. Your grandfather tells us you are married to royalty

I laughed sitting down joining them for breakfast while filling everyone in on my life. I felt right at home I was welcomed like I've been part of the family for ages

.

After the amazing breakfast and getting to know my grandfather's family it was time for us to leave and visit Aunty Joy

Gramps:Relax dear she will love you

I nodded getting into the car,this time I could at least view the city it was beautiful, clean with a nice breeze. The streets were a bit busy like in Jozi in all honesty if there wasn't this huge dam in the middle of the city you wouldn't tell

the difference.. We drove for a while until we were out of town and that's when I saw the beauty of Angola, the green landscapes and nature a breath of fresh air indeed after a few hours we finally stopped in front of a house that I'm guessing is where my mom grew up

Gramps:We are here dear

Me:Oh..

It was a nice house but not in good very good condition. The grass was loong,the paint was peeling off the house it looked like nobody was really maintaining it. The front door opened and some lady who I'm guessing is joy came rushing out opening the rusted gate for us and we drove in her eyes were glued on me and she looked rather surprised. We got out the car and my grandads brother helped him into his wheelchair while Joy closed the gate. I looked up to one of the windows and the curtain was moving I could see a figure standing there looking down at us but quickly moved when it realised I'm looking right back at it

Gramps:Joy my dear how are you?

She came smiling looking at us

Joy:This is a surprise Uncle, you did not tell me you are bringing a guest along

Gramps:I wanted to surprise you my dear. This is Melothando. Imani's daughter

Her eyes popped out her socket and she looked straight at me for a longer while before actually coming to give me a hug

Joy:Welcome. Come in come in

Gramps:Stilll staying on your own?

Joy:\*laughs nervously\*Y..Yes

Me:You stay alone?

Joy:Yes dear

Me:I just saw someone upstairs looking down through the Window :/

Joy:l.. it must be uhm your imagination my dear. Come on let's go inside

She hurried inside and we followed. That was weird o.O I swear I saw someone upstairs

♡♡

♡♡♡

-thando♡

Sorry for being away so long aich writers block ain't child's play

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 45●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

This house had the weirdest vibes honestly. Joy says she lives alone but walking in there were two cups of half drank placed coffee on the table, she probably has a guy over but why hide him from us? She is old enough to do what she pleases mos or maybe she's just afraid of my gramps. After settling down once we were inside she offered us something to drink and we all agreed on anything cold. She left to the kitchen and came back with Coke and glasses putting them on the table, soon as she noticed the two cups on the table she looked straight at me knowing I noticed and am questioning myself. Something is very very off here!

Joy:Oh I had an old friend of mine over before you guys got here

Lies!

Gramps:Yes that's good, you shouldn't isolate yourself from the world

Joy:I don't uncle,I go to work and see new faces almost everyday

Gramps:Oh yes.How is work my dear?

Joy:Not the best but it puts food on the table Uncle

Gramps:That's true my dear

Joy:You look so much like your mother my dear



Me:So I've heard it's just unfortunate that I never really got the chance to meet her

Joy:Yeah uhm. I see a ring on your finger are you married dear?

I looked at it and smiles actually thinking about Zweli is it crazy that I miss him soooooooooooooo much!

Me:Yes I am

Gramps:To royalty

My granddad though, why he always got to mention the royalty part

Joy:Wow. That's nice good to see the young people that side are actually serious about commitment but aren't you a bit too you. How old are you 18 or 19 if my calculations are correct?

Me:I'm 18 and yes Aunt I am too young but I'm very happy with him

Joy:And that's all that should matter really. I'm just surprised that your grandfather allowed this he used to be soo strict back in the days. South Africa must have really softened you up hey uncle. Imani used to call telling me you didn't want her to date but here is your granddaughter married

She laughed indicating that's it's meant to be jokey while looking at him but my gramps was serious didn't even crack a smile

Gramps:Losing my daughter made me realise alot of things. Had I been there for my child and stopped trying to mould her into what I wanted her to be maybe she'd still be alive :( I kicked my own blood out of my house not knowing that was going to be the last time I would see my daughter. I didn't even visit her in prison because I thought she was a disgrace and tarnishing the family name."The priests daughter in prison" I was embarrassed! When she died I lost myself and blamed myself that maybe if I wasn't so hard on her maybe if I didn't care about what people had to say so much she'd still be here.She'd have told me what was happening in her life and I would have been able to protect her.The only reason I'm in this damn wheelchair! Guilt!! I don't want to fail my granddaughter like I failed her mother,I will support every decision she makes only hoping it's what's

best for her. And if she ever falls I need her to know that I'll be there to lift her up no matter what. She should never be afraid to confide in me

Where has my grandfather been all my life? That was deep and being a pregnant emotional being I was already balling my eyes out. Suddenly we all heard something fall from upstairs and footsteps of someone running back. You know when you eavesdropping and you cough or breathe too loud and run away quickly hoping nobody saw/heard you? That's what just happened.. Well I think

Me: Please tell me you all heard that?

Gramps: I actually heard it too. Didn't you say you live alone Joy?

Joy: I.. I do-

Gramps: Sekuru I think you should go and check what is going on upstairs. I think there's someone in the house

Sekuru is my granddads brother the one who's been driving us around. He got up but Aunt Joy sprung up real quick standing in front of him

Joy: NO! DON'T! It's uhm the wind it probably knocked something over

This woman thinks we stupid. When I looked upstairs while outside all the windows were closed :/

Me: Footsteps aunty?

Joy: Oh no that's mittens my cat.

I.. I'll go get her before she makes a mess upstairs

She hurried upstairs and Sekuru sat down. You know I might be young and not yet finished with my education but I know the difference between a cat running around and a human running away. Where have you ever heard a cat actually running away? Those things walk like they floating you don't hear a thing. Something is soooo damn fishy here! I want to go upstairs behind her but I can't be forward in a home that's not exactly mine

Gramps: Are you alright my dear?

Me: Uhm yes.. I'm okay

Gramps: You know that very sofa you are sitting on was your mother's favourite when she was a young girl. She would cry if anyone dared sit there

Me: Really?

Gramps: Yes. This house holds so much memories, I just wish I stayed-

Me: Don't beat yourself up on things that happened in the past. What matters now is the present

Gramps: You remind me so much of your mother. Your free spirit and kindness I smiled nodding. Aunt Joy was taking way too long upstairs and curiosity got the best of me

Me: Uhm I should go check on Aunt Joy

Gramps: Okay dear

I got up hurrying upstairs. This house is honestly creepy every step I took the stairs creaked and by the time I actually got upstairs Aunt Joy was hurrying out some room and quickly closed the door when she spotted me

Joy: What are you doing here! Go back downstairs

Me: I.. uhm

Joy: Go!

Oohhkkkaaayyyy...

Me: What are you hiding Aunt Joy?

Joy: Nothing. Why would you think I'm hiding anything?

Me: You-

My phone rang in the pocket of my tunic dress startling me a bit

Joy: You should probably answer that come on let's go downstairs

I answered my phone going back downstairs with her behind me

Me: Hello

"You witch! You are just like your mother how could you do this to Minenhle! What did she ever do to you! Your mother killing my son wasn't enough now you want to kill my only sister's child! You agent of satan you will burn in hell"

That's my grandmother and yes I'm shocked and confused what the hell is she on about!

Me:Uhm.. Excuse me?

Ma:She lost her child! She's paralysed! How could you be so evil Melothando? I curse the day my son planted a seed in your mothers womb

Me:Before you start cursing me out I'm in Angola. I have no idea what's happening with Minenhle. Secondly I curse that day too I'd do anything to get myself out of your family. The blood connected to yours coursing through my veins is a curse! I'm not like Minenhle I don't play dirty. You walked over me my whole life it ends now! Don't you ever call my phone cussing me out ever again or you will regret it o promise

Ma:You might be in Angola but I know you are behind this and you will pay

And just like that she hung up on me. I swear my blood was boiling. How dare she accuse me of this? I dialed Zweli's numbers, he better have answers for me. Was this his plan to have mini "lose her baby and become paralysed" as my grandmother said? It rung for a few seconds before he answered

Zwe:My love

I totally forgot how good this mans voice sounds,soo deep, sexy and lazy just makes me wanna.... Focus Melothando! You mad at him remember >\_<

Me:Zweli where is Minenhle?

Zwe:She's... uhm.. she's

Me:Please don't lie to me Ntandoyethu?

"Thando honey we need to get going come and say goodbye to your aunt"

Me:I'm coming. . Zweli?

Zwe:She's in hospital babe

Me:Why?

Zwe:Babe I'll tell you when you get back

Me:Zweli I asked you a question and I expect an answer

Zwe:Melo I don't want to stress you and the baby out. Minenhle will be okay and won't bother us anymore

Me:She'll be okay huh?

Zwe:Yes

Me:That's why she lost her baby right? That's why she's paralysed

Zwe:What the.. Who told you this? Arg it was Nomzamo wasn't it?

Oh so Zamo knows. That's why she was so jumpy this morning. Wow I couldn't believe this

Me:It wasn't her

Zwe:Then who?

Me:It doesn't matter who told me Ntandoyethu. Since when are you a murderer?

Zwe:She's alive

Me:You killed her unborn baby! Zweli how could you. Is this what you were talking about when you said you'd take care of her? Paralyzing her?

Zwe:WOULD YOU SHUT UP AND LISTEN DAMNIT!

Me:Dont you dare yell at me Zweli don't!

Zwe:You know what call me when you actually willing to listen to what actually happened. I don't have time for this nxl

Me:Zweli... Zweli? Hello?

Great looks like everyone is just hanging up on me today.. So he's angry because I'm telling him what he done is wrong? That's not how you handle business. Yes I don't really like Minenhle but almost killing her is extreme,having her lose her child is extreme! I wonder how he even pulled it off and what angers me is that

Nomzamo was in on all of this she actually knows! You know what? I'm calling her too! I called and she answered almost immediately

Zamo:Mo'G

Me:Nomzamo how could you keep this from me? You knew about Minenhles tragedy and you covered for Zweli. Is that why I couldn't reach him this morning? Because he was busy plotting bad things against Minenhle?

Zamo:Err slow down Melothando.This isn't Zwelis fault

Me:Ag there you go covering for him again. I don't know why I even wasted my..  
aaaahhhh

I had a sharp pain in my abdomen

Zamo:Thando? O'right?

Me:Hmmm..

Zamo:Moghel breathe. What's happening? Is it the baby? Did you get hurt

Me:Nomzamo I'll call you back

I hung up holding onto my stomach for a little while until the pain subsided then moved from the bottom of the staircase where I was standing to the lounge. This conversation I just had with Nomzamo is not over! I just need to use the bathroom first. When I got to the lounge everyone was already standing ready to walk out

Gramps:It's about time let's get going

Me:I need to use the bathroom please

Joy:Down the passage way. Second door on your left

Me:Okay thank you

I made my way in there and the toilet was a bit filthy. Like honestly how does aunt joy live!

"YOU'LL GET US IN THE CAR THANDO"

Me:Okay I'll be with you just now

Eew eew eew! How do I pee here >\_< you know what I'm not using this toilet I'd rather pee on myself I can't hah ah!

I walked out the toilet heading outside but stopped by the stairs. Should I? Naah.. But.. okay no let me mind my own business. I walked towards the door but stopped on my tracks who am I kidding I want to know what she's hiding. I turned literally running up those stairs praying Joy doesn't come back in looking for me as soon as I reached the door I froze. My heart was literally beating out my chest, I went for it slowly opening the door bracing myself for whatever awaited me on the other side of it. I walked in and the room was actually empty. A wave of disappointment actually hit me hard I was expecting to really find something  
-Meow.. eow

I sprung a bit when I saw an actual cat emerge from underneath the bed. So she wasn't lying about the cat. I looked around and there were actually pictures of my mom all over the room unlike the rest of the house this room was actually neat and clean. From the corner of my eye I spotted a picture on the mini work desk in the room, I swear that looks like me as a baby I've seen a few pictures that were shoved in my grandmother's closet. I walked closer to get a clearer view but....

"What are you doing in here?"

Yep I'm busted. My heart literally pounded as I looked back at her

Me:Aunt Joy ... I.. I

Joy:Your grandfather wants to leave and you in here invading my privacy

Me:I'm sorry I thought-

Joy:You thought what?? I'm hiding something? Did you find what you were looking for?

She picked the cat up petting it

Me:No. I'm sorry

Joy:Come now. Your grandfather awaits you

I nodded looking back at that picture. Something still doesn't make sense why would joy have a photo of me as a baby in her bedroom? :/

Joy:Thando!

I walked following her out the house towards the car

Gramps:That was long. What were you doing dropping an album

I chuckled nervously getting into the car

Joy:Bye you guys :)

Us:Bye

Sekuru drove out and I couldn't stop staring at that window. I should really stop being so inquisitive

--

--Narrated--

Joy waited for the car to disappear before releasing the breath she had been holding in throughout the visit closing the gate. She couldn't believe how close Thando was to discovering the secrets of her home. She walked back inside putting mittens down giving her a treat

Joy:You can come out now they gone

She crashed on her couch running her hand through her hair

"Are you sure they gone?"

Joy:Yeah I made sure I watched the car disappear along the road

"That was close. Why didn't you tell me she was coming"

Joy:I was just as surprised by her presence

"I can't believe how much she's grown. She's a woman now"

Joy:A married one to add to that. Where the hell did you hide anyways?!

"I heard her run up the stairs and slid underneath the bed"

Joy:Smart move but till when are you going to hide from everyone

"I'm not ready okay! Besides I can't just show up in her life... We just have to keep this secret for good"



Joy:You need to fix this I'm tired of hiding you and your friend. What if Ethan was around what would've happened

"Im just grateful they left"

Joy:You playing a dangerous game. Sooner or later you'll be found

Joy stood up and walked out taking a walk questioning just how long she can keep this secret

♡♡♡

♡♡♡

-THANDO♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 46••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

We're were almost halfway home when I realised I forgot my handbag back at Aunt Joy's place

Me:Ohhh snap!

Gramps:What's wrong dear?

Me:My handbag at Aunt Joys

Gramps:You left it?

I nodded

Gramps:We'll get it tomorrow before we leave

Me:I really need it now. My vitamins are in there,my charger awsell gramps. The charger I can go without it's the vitamins I need I had cramps earlier so I need to take them just to be on the safe side

Sekuru:I don't mind driving you back there dear

Me:Please Uncle I'd really appreciate that

He nodded turning the car around going back

Gramps:When did you start getting these cramps?

Me:While I was on the phone before we left

Gramps:Do you feel okay now?

Me:Besides needing to use the bathroom I feel fine they went away after a few minutes

Gramps:We should probably get you to a doctor just to be safe..and didn't you use the toilet before we left?

Me:No I couldn't use that toilet

Gramps:Then what took you soo long?

Me:Oh I... I went upstairs I really wanted to see how the rest of the house looks

Gramps:Oh

We kept quiet staring at the road ahead. I could use this opportunity to apologise to my aunt for invading her personal space, I had absolutely no right to go into her room and after I sort her out I need to sort Nomzamo and Ntandoyethu out,they owe me answers! Maybe I was a bit unreasonable earlier on jumping into conclusions before hearing the other side of the story but it still doesn't justify the fact that an innocent baby died for it's mothers sin. We finally got back to Aunt Joys house and Sekuru parked in front of the yard

Gramps:Go in quickly we'll wait in the car

I nodded jumping out the car and making my way to the gate, it was slightly open and not closed properly so I just slid through making my way to the door. I was getting the weirdest vibes walking towards the door you know almost like butterflies tingling all over my body and that was extremely weird

.

I knocked a couple of times and waited for a response but there was nothing. Maybe she went out after we left because nobody was coming to the door and the gate was opened anyways. As I was about to turn back and go back to the car an "I'm coming, did you lock yourself out again" came from inside. Did who lock what outside? She can't possibly be referring to me. I don't live here! I don't have the keys to this house! So who is she talking about since she stays on her own? I knew something was fish

"ONE MUNUTE"

The voice didn't even sound like Joys meaning there's someone else in there and I'm about to find out who it is. I stood there anxious about who might come out this house. Who is this person that my aunt is keeping such a secret >\_<

After a few seconds the door flew open with her mumbling

"It's not even locked you should have just came i-...."

She trailed off looking at me with nothing but shock written on my face while I registered everything. I even blinked a couple of times thinking it was a dream but it wasn't I was standing in front of the woman I only know from photo's. The woman who's said to be dead

"Melothando.. you.. you here I thought"

Me:What's going on here? Who are you? Am I seeing ghosts because if I am oh Lord...

I went into panic mode. What I'm seeing can't be real. This can't be my mother. She's dead!

"Look baby I can explain...."

My tears were already burning down my face. After all these years after all these fucking years thinking she's dead I find her alive!! Her mouth was moving but I couldn't hear anything she was saying my whole mind was not registering this properly it was shutting anything she had to say out, I felt like I was in a trance. My heart was racing and I was hyperventilating in open air

Me:You left me.....

"That's not how it is my child. You weren't supposed to find out this way"

Me:18 years. EIGHTEEN YEARS I HAVE SUFFERED! BEEN ABUSED! SLEPT IN THE STREETS! HOPPED FROM ONE PLACE TO ANOTHER! BEEN SOLD! BEEN CALLED AN ORPHAN WHILE MY MOTHER WAS ALIVE AND WELL! And you're telling me I wasn't supposed to find out this way? You abandoned me and that's really all you have to say

"Thando calm down please. I know you're in shock but it was for the better if-"

Me:\*chuckles\* For the better?

I kept quiet knowing that if I was going to open my mouth again I would say something I'm going to regret but is she honestly hearing herself?For the better?There was nothing better about my life!! Nothing!! While still trying to pull myself together from the shock of all this there was some more commotion from behind me. Both mine and my mom's attention went there,Sukuru was helping my grandfather out of the car while he was screaming out Rose hysterically. I immediately got concerned because he did this at the mall the first time he saw me at the mall but my concern subsided when I saw a woman standing in front of the car with with her son who could be around 16 or 17

"Melothando....Baby you're bleeding I think you've started your period"

Wait what period? I looked down and there really was blood dripping from my thighs right down my legs

"I think we should get you cleaned up so that we can talk. Come on in please"

Me:I'm pregnant

"What?"

Me:Get me to a hospital.This is not my period i'm pregnant!

"Oh my gosh! Hold on baby!..Sekuru! Daddy heeellpppp!!!"

My heart! My heart was bleeding! There's only one thing that could be causing this bleeding

Me:Not again Lord! Not again please

Sekuru ran towards me picking me up bridal style running towards the car

"Hang in there please Thando.. Just hold on"

Gramps:Imani? Y.. You

"I'll explain everything papa we need to get Thando to the hospital urgently"

Sekuru:Open up the door Imani hurry

We got into the car (me,sekuru and my mom) leaving my stunned grandfather behind because getting him into the car takes time. I was numb just soooo damn numb I couldn't even cry or feel any pain I was just bleeding praying silently to God to spare my baby's life he already took one from me I can't lose another I just can't :( this would break me! I got my phone and dialed Ntandoyethu's number he answered almost immediately and as soon as I heard him say "So you finally came to your senses and want to hear me out don't you" I broke down and let out a wail at the sound of his voice. I wish he was here holding my hand telling me it's going to be okay. My mother put her hand on my back trying to calm me down

Zwe:Baby? What's going on? Are you okay?

Me:T..Th..the baby (cries)

Zwe:Thando? What's wrong with the baby?

His voice was breaking too like he knew what was going on

Zwe:Baby? Speak to me

I couldn't speak I just cried harder and Imani took the phone speaking to Zweli

"Hi.."

.

"I'm her mother"

.

"It's complicated"

.

"She just started bleeding. I thought she was having her period until she told me she's pregnant"

.

"No she doesn't look like she's in any kind of pain"

.

"It could be a miscarriage. We just got to the hospital please call after 15 minutes I'll give you the details"

.

"Okay I'm doing that"

My uncle ran out getting the nurses to come with a stretcher and Imani put the phone on my ear

Zwe:Everything's going to be okay baby just hold on for me okay? No matter what happens I need you to be strong for me I'm booking the first flight to Angola I'll be with you by tonight just hang in there

Me:I'm scared Zweli

Zwe:I know you are and I am too. Everything's going to be okay I love you. I love you Melot-

The phone was taken away from me and I was being pulled out the car onto the stretcher. Only then did I feel pain on my abdomen screaming out loud

Me:Please don't take the gift you've given me back Lord. Please

My moth-.. wait she's not worthy of the title mother! Imani held onto my hand and I yanked it back. This is all her fault! I hate her soo much! I hate her!

---

{NTANDOYETHU}

I've never been afraid till now. Hearing your wife break over the phone is another level of pain. I needed to leave and I needed to leave immediately, my P.A had already booked me the flight to Angola which was leaving in an hour. I don't know how he got it so quickly but he did and I was grateful. I got off the hospital bed changing into the clothing Nomzamo brought along with my phone earlier I couldn't even concentrate on the pain coming from my head on shoulder all I could think about was getting to my wife. She needs me. The thought of loosing our baby hurt, I had accepted and was excited about it and now... urg! The nurse

who brings my medication came in and gasped when she saw me packing my things running out. I'm certain she's going to get a doctor but nothing is going to stop me from leaving. My wife and baby need me!

.

As predicted she came back with the doctor who checked on me the previous night

Doc:Mr Zulu what's going on?

Me:I've got to leave Doc my wife needs me

Doc:Mr Zulu you can't discharge yourself. You still freshly wounded and we need to observe the laceration on your head

Me:Doctor??

Doc:Khan

Me:I'm leaving

Doc:Mr Zulu you can't leave in your condition or before giving the police a statement on what happened. If you leave you'll look guilty and get arrested. You not strong enough to be let go

This doctor was really starting to work on my nerves

Me: THEN LET ME GET ARRESTED!

Doc:Nurse get the medication and security now!

She nodded walking out, don't tell me he's about to inject me

Me:Look Dr Khan my wife has been rushed to a hospital in a foreign country as we speak. She's pregnant and there's a possibility she could lose the baby please. I have to be there for her,I don't want her to go through this alone. I can see the wedding band on your finger, you've got a wife and I'm certain you'd do anything for her. My flight leaves in an hour, well make that 45 mintes. If I miss this flight it's going to take me ages to find another one. Please doctor

I did something I've never ever done in the 33 years I've lived, I went down on my knees begging him with tears in my eyes. I must look so weak but it really doesn't

matter right now. The nurse and guards came through, they came lifting me up and the nurse gave the injection to Dr Khan

Me: Dr please

Doc: Let him go

He gave one of the guards car keys

Doc: Drive him to the airport as fast as you can

Me: Thank you so much you don't know how much this means to me

Doc: All the best with you wife and child I hope everything is okay Mr Zulu

He took the medication the nurse had initially brought for me handing it over to me

Dr: Just take one of each thrice a day

Me: Thank you

He nodded and I left with the guard. My parents must be on their way to the hospital as we speak. I called my mom earlier informing her on what took place. I sent them a quick text telling them I'm leaving the country, my pa was already at the airport with my passport, ticket and paperwork to get into Angola. I never pray but once I got into that plane I found myself having a conversation with good. I was dizzy and my head was spinning but I've got to stay strong for my woman and child

Me: Hold on baby..I'm coming

♡♡

♡♡♡

\_Zweli♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 47●●



~~~

<Imani'sPOV>

This is not how I envisioned the first meeting with my daughter. Just seeing her standing in front of me was surreal, I wanted to explain why everything turned out the way they did, how I did not abandon her. She was my reflection, I just wanted to hold her and tell her how much I love her and how I thought about her every single day but everything just went South when she started bleeding. I might not have raised her but I gave birth to her, she is from my womb and has my blood flowing through her veins the pain and hurt that reflected from her eyes killed me. How she yanked her hand away from me before being rushed into the emergency room hurt but I guess I deserved it. How do I expect her to welcome me into her life after 18 full years of not knowing me, after 18 years of thinking I'm dead... Oh you must be wondering what happened and how I'm still breathing since I'm definitely no ghost well here it is

.

It was all Rosie's idea I had no clue that she had an escape planned it was an innocent visit. I honestly thought I was dead waking up in a van to Angola since I remembered being shot and blacking out but turns out those were all rubber bullets and what caused me to pass out was the gas being inhaled. Rose believed I didn't belong in prison even though I did! I killed a man! Not just any man but the father of my child along with my uncle & aunt. They deserved it and I needed to face the consequences of my actions but my best friend couldn't see me suffer in prison. She bribed the guards to help me escape and turns out Joy was in on it too. Till this day I don't know who's body has been buried in myself and Rose's grave and still don't understand why she uprooted her entire life in South Africa just for me. She had a fiancé who loved her, a stable job and a pregnancy and she chose to sacrifice all that to come with me, she raised hers and Lunga's daughter single handedly. The more Ethan grows the more questions he has about his father, there's no denying that he's a luthuli he looks just like his father and uncle. Every time I looked at him I saw Melkom and the guilt just creeps in. I cried 5 years straight at the fact that I left my daughter in South Africa but Rose always assured me that Lunga would take care of her and reminded me that we are dead to everyone in South Africa. I had to let go and believe that Lunga and his mother

would raise my daughter well she is Melkoms daughter after all but after what she yelled out at me today I doubt it

<<<EIGHTEEN YEARS I HAVE SUFFERED! BEEN ABUSED! SLEPT IN THE STREETS! HOPPED FROM ONE PLACE TO ANOTHER! BEEN SOLD! >>>

It played like a broken recorder in my mind like a broken recorder. I remember promising myself that I'd always be there for my daughter even if it was from a prison cell. I remember promising her while she was in my womb that I'd be there to catch her when she fell, that I'd always be the first person to wipe away her tears, I'd be there when she had nobody but where was I? Hiding in Angola while my daughter suffered. I'm such a failure! I have failed not only myself but Thando as a mother and now she might lose her baby because of me :( all of this would never have happened if I was in her life from the very beginning. What kind of a mother am I? I should have fought tooth and nail to get my daughter from South Africa but I listened to Rose telling me she would have a better life in South Africa. I let my daughter down :( . I held tightly onto her cell phone shaking nervously while we waited to hear a report from the doctors on her condition

Sekuru:Everything is going to be okay. Just trust in God

Me:I am Uncle. I just hope she's okay

Sekuru:I know this is not the appropriate time to ask but where have you been? Why have you been hiding away from your family?

Me:I really wish I could answer that question Uncle but I can't

Sekuru:Do you know what your "death" if that's what I can call it did to your father Imani? It broke him. He is in that wheelchair because of the guilt he felt from losing you before you made amends. He had a stroke at the news of your death and suffered depression even left ministry while you were alive

Me:I didn't mean for all of that to happen Sekuru

Sekuru:You are very selfish Melothando what you did was selfish. Did you not think about what it would do to everyone who was close to you? You left your daughter to suffer while you played hide and seek.Do you know all the things she had to endure?The family you left her with treated her like a criminal. Did you for

once thing about the wellbeing of your family? I always thought you were smart Imani and responsible but I was wrong. I am very disappointed in you and Rose

Me:I thought she wa-

Sekuru:You thought! You hid yourself from everyone. You had us mourn a living person! You know what I need air I'm going to fetch your father he must be worried about his granddaughter

He got up walking out. I didn't know everyone suffered so much :( it was never my intention everything just happened so quickly and here I am after years. I wiped the tears escaping from my eyes burying my head in my arms. Thando's phone rang flashing "Hubby" derailing my train of thoughts..

Me:Hello?

"Hey any news on Thando?"

He sounded genuinely worried

Me:No they've been in there for the past 8 hours. Nobody has come out to tell me anything

I heard him let out a deep painful sigh

"Okay I've just landed in Angola. Please send me the location of the hospital you're at"

I looked at Melothando's phone and it had a password

Me:There's a password

"Ntandoyethu18..That's her password"

I punched it in and it unlocked

Me:Okay got it. I'm sending

"Thank you. See you soon, if anything happens before I get there please call me"

Me:Okay no problem

"Thank you"

He hung up and I quickly sent him the location. When I was about to put it away her wallpaper & screen saver caught my attention. It was herself and the guy I'm guessing is her husband, a very handsome young man who had nothing but love reflecting from his eyes while looking at Thando. She looked really happy too smiling so hard with her dimples digging deep, she might look a lot like me but she's definitely got her father's smile. I couldn't help but invade her privacy by going to her gallery viewing her photos, this is my baby the fruit of my womb. I found myself in tears on the 7th photo of her, she's all grown up and I was never there :( I did not see her take her first step or hear her say her first word. I'm not worthy of her! A doctor came approaching me and I quickly sprung up to meet him

Me: How's my daughter doctor? How is the baby? Are they going to be fine? Please don't tell me she's lost-

Dr: Calm down Ma'am, your daughter is fine and so is the baby. Thank goodness you brought her in when you did or she'd have lost it and also been endangered

Me: So they okay? The baby is alive?

Dr: We've managed to stabilise her and the baby. She's lost a lot of blood so we had to have a blood transfusion

Me: What caused the bleeding doctor?

Dr: We believe it's the type of medication she's been taking during the pregnancy, do you have any idea of the prescription she's been taking

Me: No

Dr: Okay. Well we believe that she's been taking other medication besides her prescribed vitamins. Suspecting painkillers or headache tablets, they tend to be very dangerous during pregnancies. They've slowly been eating away her placenta and that's what caused the bleeding. Most patients tend to take it lightly and mistake it for spotting or regular bleeding that occurs during a pregnancy leading to a miscarriage. We've implanted Mrs Zulu with something that will help with the regrowth of her placental tissue luckily it hasn't eaten away too much of it. She really needs to take things easy and stick to her prescribed medication if she wants to carry full term

Me:Oh thank you Lord God you are good always!

Dr:She's not completely out of danger yet. They are stable but she has lost alot of blood and oxygen was cut off from herself to the foetus. We would like to keep her for a week to monitor the both of them and also verify if the implant was a sucess

Me:Thank you Doctor. Can I see her?

Dr:She's still out but you can see her. Follow me

He walked away while I followed making a call to her "hubby" as saved. He answered before it even rang making it clear that he's been waiting for this call

"Are they okay?"

Me:They are fine for now, the doctor managed to stabilise them

"I'm pulling in at the hospital mind waiting for me at the reception area?"

Me:Okay no problem

He hung up and I continued following the doctor

Dr:There she is

Me:Thank you Doctor. Let me get my son in law from reception I'll find my way back

Dr:Okay ma'am. Please don't say anything that will stress her out or put any pressure on her. She really needs to take things easy

Me:Of course

He nodded walking away and I in the opposite direction to reception,he was already there speaking to one on the nurses. I recognised him from the photo's he's definitely worthy of my daughter. I lifted my hand indicating that he should come but he literally froze when he's gaze met mine.

Me:This way!

He snapped out of it following me,he looked like he was in pain ag what am I saying of course his in pain he has a bandage on his head

Him:Wait!

I stopped to look at him

Me:Yes?

Him:Are you. . I mean like. .

Me:Imani.. Melothando's mom? Yes

Him:But how she said you-

Me:It's really complicated. She also only just found out about me

Him:This is soo twisted. Uhm wow you look just like her!

Me:She's her mother's child

Him:\*chuckles\* Well this is not how I ever pictured meeting my mother inlaw

Me:You and I both son. Come let's go

He clearly was still in shock and looked like he had a lot of questions to ask but kept them to himself while following me to where Thando was being kept

.

We got there and she was still asleep,he hurried past me as soon as he saw her holding onto her hand kissing her forehead

Him:Thank you for being strong for me my baby,thank God for keeping you safe

He sat down on the bed brushing his hand over her hair, the tears in his eyes very visible

Me:She's going to be okay. She's a strong girl

Him:She is isn't she. My warrior... What did the Doctor say? What caused all this? Will it happen again?

Me:He suspects Melothando has been taking other medication besides her pregnancy pills

Him:Other medication?

Me:Yes son. Pain medication

Him:Yeah she actually has.She's been suffering from back aches so her doctor prescribed paracetamol pain tablets to help ease the pain

Me:Well they've been eating away at her placenta and that's what caused the bleeding. She almost miscarried but they've implanted her with something that will help repair the tissues eaten away and assist with her carrying full term

Tha:N..Ntando

He sprung up holding her hand and I went closer joyful of the recovery my daughter was making

Him:I'm here baby. I'm here

Tha:My baby.. my baby Ntando

She started crying

Him:It's okay babe the baby is fine. You fine okay

He held her in his arms and I looked on admiring the love they shared. She stopped sobbing in her husbands arms looking at me coldly

Tha:What are you doing here? Who said you should be here?

Him:Baby take it easy

Tha:I don't want her here Ntandoyethu!! Tell her to leave

He stood up approaching me

Him:Please just give us a few minutes. I'll talk to her

Me:Okay

Him:I'm so sorry

Me:It's okay. I deserve it

I looked at my daughter who looked at me with pure hatred before walking away out. I deserve everything and I know I still have a lot of explaining to do but I hope my daughter accepts me. I really want to be part of her and my grandchilds life

♡♡

♡♡♡

\_Thando♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 48●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

Things won't be okay overnight. I suffered so much, been homeless while my mother hid away in Angola. Now suddenly she wants to play the concerned mother? I don't need her here, in fact I don't need her in my life at all. I survived 18 years without her I can certainly survive the rest

Zwe:Dont you think that was a bit harsh sthandwa sam?

Me:No

Zwe:I know you shocked but she's still your mother

Me:Have you been listening to the things I told you? Zweli I was abused, I was homeless, sold while she was out here living lavish. According to me? My mother is dead

Zwe:But-

Me:Zweli do you perhaps want to follow my mom out?

Zwe:Okay I'm sorry babe. I know that this is going to take a little while before you can accept it. I'm just so glad you and junior are okay I don't know what I would've done had I lost any of you

I held my little bump thanking God for keeping him/her for me I swear I wouldn't survive losing this baby too. The first loss was hard but I could recover and get better because I wasn't as attached to it, I never knew about it, I never got to hear it's first heart beat. See a scan it's like I just fell pregnant and boom I lost my baby. With this pregnancy I'm just too attached



Me:So am I. I really thought I was losing him I'm just so grateful to God for giving me another shot at being mother to our baby..I'm also extremely grateful that he put you in my life you said you'd be here when I opened my eyes and as you promised you're actually here. I really appreciate you wami♥

Zwe:I'd cross the oceans for you and this baby. You two are the only good thing I've got... We really need to sue the doctor that prescribed paracetamol to you, we almost lost our baby because of her carelessness. As from now on Melothando you going to the family doctor

Me:Haa the very same family doctor that's been trying to make moves on you? Forget it

Zwe:Babe Dr Sibiya was my personal doctor. You'll see my mother's doctor the best in town

Me:Zweli-

Zwe:Please don't argue with me babe? Please just do this for our child

I smiled nodding then staring at this man in front of me. He's going to be a great father to this child I'm carrying. I scanned him from head to toe and immediately felt guilty for not noticing the bandage on his head. Whatever it is that happened to him was bad because his wound was bleeding through the bandage. He was pale and looked so weak

Me:Babe! What happened to your head

He let out a heavy sigh sitting down

Zwe:Minenhle happened

Me:What happened baby?? Is this what led to her losing her child?

Zwe:Can I tell you when you're better? I don't want you stressing yourself

Me:I need to hear this Zweli. What happened and how is nomzamo involved in all this?

Zwe:I had camera's installed in the house to prove that she was mentally unstable. The whole plan was to have her thrown into a mental institution but when I left to take you to the airport I forgot to log off my laptop where I viewed

the footage and had all the information I needed to have her thrown in for a long time

Me:Oh my gosh. She found it didn't she? This is all my fault I should have uber'ed to the airport instead of bothering you. Now look at the end result of-

Zwe:\*chuckles\* Babe relax. You haven't even heard the full story and you're already blaming yourself. It's not your fault baby I was careless and you will never take an uber while I'm around and available I am your husband and whenever you need me I'll be there never think you're bothering me ever! Anyway being the psychotic person she is she found my laptop with the information and footage. I don't know what went down but she completely trashed my house nothing is intact un-installed the camera's,threw my laptop over the balcony and waited on me in my room with a loaded gun

Me:Oh my gosh why didn't you tell me all this yesterday. Where did she get the gun?? :o

Zwe:Babe give me a chance to finish speak! Kanti ngizoyeka hai (I'll stop telling) and to answer your question you were yelling at me blaming me remember?

Eish konje >\_<

Me:I'm really sorry about that. I just got frustrated because it was so clear that you and nomzamo were hiding something from me. I mean like why didn't ya'll tell me what was going on when I called to ask?Yall kept brushing me off!

Zwe:(laughing)That's a first an apology from you?

Me:Ag! Go on ke(rolling eyes)

Zwe:I asked Nomzamo to keep it on the down low.I really didn't want to ruin your vacation with the drama I had going on

Me:It was ruined either way but I still don't understand Nomzamo's involvement in all of this

Zwe:I'm getting there babe! You not giving me a chance to finish telling you what went down

Me:Okay okay continue I'll stop interrupting

He laughed adjusting himself on the chair and groaned with intense pain reading all over his face. That just threw me off and worry hit me faster than Usain Bolt sprinting

Me:Babe? Should I ring the doctor? You don't look okay

Zwe:No don't worry about it I'll be okay.Where was I? Oh yeah she thrashed the house

This guy and wanting to act strong! I was worried but I let him be

Zwe:I found her with the gun and tried reasoning with her but she wasn't having anything I wanted to say. I thought she was bluffing so I tried leaving to get my phone so I could call the cops

Me:Get your phone where?

Zwe:In the car! I thought we weren't interrupting

Me:I'm sorry

Zwe:To cut a long story short she shot me

Me:SHE SHOT YOU? ON YOUR HEAD? HOW ARE YOU STILL ALIVE? OH MY GOSH

Zwe:Hai yekela!(leave) I'm no longer telling you

Ah guys I can't help it

Me:Sorry

Zwe:Nxl hai. Yeah she shot me but my shoulder. We had a little argument and I was trying to convince her to let me go that's when Zamo came by. She said you asked her to come check on me well it distracted minenhle and she tried shooting at Zamo but missed. That's when I dived for the gun and we lost it under the chest of drawers. She smashed a vase on my head and went charging for Nomzamo who was on the balcony.They faught and it ended with Minenhle being thrown off the second floor

Me:Oh my word that's hectic

He held onto his head nodding

Me:Babe you honestly don't look okay

Zwe:I just need to take these damn pain killers. I'll be okay don't worry about it

He took a cup from the side table and made his way to the tap

Me:So that's what caused her disability. Did she fracture her spinal cord?

He held on to the basin nodding

Me:Then my grandmother has the nerve to blame me for- Oh my gosh Zweli!

He went down slowly and I sprung off the hospital bed oblivious to the pain I felt to where Zweli just collapsed

Me:Nurse! Doctor!!!!

I got up pressing the emergency button on the bed and in a few seconds a nurse rushed through

Nurse:Goodness. Mrs Zulu you can't be out of bed

Is this nurse blind? Is she not seeing my husband out cold on the floor!

Me:Get a doctor in here now!

She sprinted out and came back in with the doctor

Dr:Mrs Zulu you not supposed to be straining your body

Me:You've got to be fucking kidding me! Is my husband perhaps invisible? Don't worry about me and do something!

He shifted his eyes from me to Zweli bending over quickly to feel his pulse

Dr:Nurse get a stretcher now and page Dr Zubgu he's pulse is very weak we've got to put him on a drip and have him checked out. He could have picked up an infection

His what is weak?! No.. no..no can things just happen one at a time!

Me:Doctor what's going on?

Dr:I'm not certain as yet Mrs Zulu. Please get some bed rest we'll help your husband as best we can he'll be okay. Nurse make sure Mrs Zulu is comfortable and doesn't over strain herself she's still fresh out of theatre she needs rest

Nurse:Sure doctor

The stretcher came and Zweli was rushed out. He was totally out of it,I just hope he'll be okay as the doctor says

.

I couldn't sleep so I stayed up worrying about Zwe hoping he's okay until I actually fell asleep. How I fell asleep I don't know but I was woken up by the sun shining straight in my face through the window and a few voices in the room chattering

"Aah you awake my dear. I'm so relieved to hear that you and the baby are okay"

I smiled tilting my head back to look at him

Me:Gramps

Gramps:How are you my dear? I brought you some fruits. The best there is in Angola

Me:Thank you grandfather and I'm well thank you

He put the fruits on the side table and handed me a huge get well soon balloon

Gramps:Did you and your...mother...have a chance to speak?

To be honest that selfish woman is the last thing on my mind. I need to see my man and make sure he's okay

Me:Not really. I don't think I ever want to speak to her. She had a chance to be a mother to me but she played dead and moved to a foreign country leaving me to suffer.So anything that lady has to say? I'm really not interested

Gramps:It's really hard for me to come to terms with the truth that she is alive. Years I've lived with the guilt of letting my daughter down but see this as a second chance.A shot to mend things and experience the love of a mother holding on to the past my dear will only drag you back. You've got to make amends with your mother

Me:She had the chance to come and show me the "motherly love" back then when I craved it and needed it real badly but she wasn't around. Look gramps for the first time in my entire life I'm actually happy and feel like things are looking up for me. I'm pregnant, I've got a husband who loves me and I have a family whom I

can run to when needed. I'm content with my life I don't need Imani in my life. She can continue living her life like she has been

Gramps:I understand your pain but you've got to try and forgive her. She's your mother and must have a valid reason for leaving you behind

Me:Eighteen years gramps 18 full years she had the chance to come back home and fix things. Let's face it if I never went back there to get my handbag we would have never known she's still alive. So? I'm just going to continue my life the way it was before her

The nurse came in with breakfast and medication

Nurse:Good morning

GrampsandI:Good morning

Me:How is my husband nurse?

Nurse:He is okay ma'am,he's resting

Me:Any idea why he collapsed?

Nurse:No but the doctors will fill you in

I nodded relieved that he's okay while she checked out my blood pressure and whatever is that she had to check

Gramps:Your husband is here?

Me:Yes he arrived last night

Gramps:Oh my why didn't you tell me my dear

Me:I was about to but we got caught up in the Imani story

Gramps:What happened to him?Why was he admitted?

Me:He's got a head injury so he collapsed.I heard the doctor mention a possible infection or something. He was weak and fading

Gramps:A head injury? What happened to him?

Me:It's a long story... uhm nurse can I see him please?

Nurse:Mrs Zulu you need to rest too

Me:Please I'll take it easy :( I really need to see my husband

Nurse:I'll speak to your doctor and organise you a wheel chair

Me:My legs work just fine

Nurse:Ofcourse this is just safety measures. You need to take things easy in order to heal and for the implantation to actually work and start repairing the tissue

She left me and my grandfather there, Sekuru was around too but he really doesn't talk much. Few seconds later she came back with the wheelchair and my doctor

Dr:Mrs Zulu how are you feeling today?

Me:I'm okay

Dr:No discomfort? Pain?

Me:Just mild pain, other than that I'm okay

Dr:Okay. I just want to take you in for a scan to check on the baby and see how it's doing. There could be a lot of complications but we only hope for the best

Me:Zweli will be present right? I don't want to do this without him

Dr:Ofcourse

Gramps:Hey hey!What about me? I'd love to see my great grandchild too

Me:\*laughing\*How could I forget you

Of course you can come

Dr:Let's get to it then

They helped me off the bed onto the wheelchair then wheeled me and my grandfather out to Zwelis ward

Me:Gramps we twinning today ngama wheelchair

Gramps:Family goals

We laughed but that ended as soon as we reached Ntandos ward -\_-

Zwe:Just give her time to accept all of this ma.If there's one thing I know about Thando it's that she's very forgiving and understanding. I'm sure if she hears your side of the story she'll put it behind her but she just needs time to process all of this

Me:I don't need time to process anything!

They looked back at me a bit startled by my presence

Me:What are you doing here? Didn't I ask you to leave? Did I not tell you that I do not need you in my life?

Imani:I just thought I should check up on Ntandoy-

Me:Check up on him for what? You go around checking up on people who have got parents who raised them while you left your own to suffer

Zwe:Melothando!

Me:Hayi Zweli don't Melonyando me! She couldn't "check up" on me all these years

Imani:Thando I know you're angry and with good reason. If I knew you were being abused I'd have come for you bu-

You know there's no use explaining now. I'm not interested in anything she has to say!

Me:Well it's too late now may you please leave

Imani:Melothando I just want to fix things

Gramps:Leave Imani...

She sighed defeated stepping away

Imani:Get well son

Zwe:Thanks ma

Imani:You too Thando,all the best with the baby.. I punched my number in on your phone if you ever want to talk or you're willing to hear me out don't hesitate to call



Me:I don't think I'll do that. Goodbye

Imani:Papa

Gramps:Goodbye Imani

She walked out leaving the room. Nxl the nerve she has where was she when I had nobody! The doctor cleared his throat breaking the silence in the room

Dr:Okay let's get you scanned. Mr Zulu are you joining?

Zwe:Of course

While on our way the doctor explained what caused Zweli's black out. He was still very weak and traveling such a distance wasn't a good idea especially by plane, he had no infection or anything he was just weak and not stiched up properly. Honestly those doctors in La Lucia do a lousy job they'll kill their patients, he was given antibiotics, restiched and bandaged and was as good as new even though he has to take things easy too. We got to the room where my ultrasound was going to be taken with the gyn already waiting for us. Zweli was awfully quiet and distant throughout the entire session it's like he was there but wasn't there you know

.

Gyn:Your baby seems to be doing well I'm very happy

He moved to the side and we could hear my babys little heartbeat,I swear this never gets old I just got emotional

Gramps:Is that the heartbeat?

Gyn:Yes that's it. It's beating at normal rate and the implant seems to be working well

Me:So that means I can go home

Gyn:\*laughing\*Not yet Mrs Zulu you two are not completely cleared

I grabbed some tissue wiping the gel off my stomach. Zweli's eye's were glued on the photo of the ultrasound they just printed out for us

Me:Zwe??

Zwe:This is it. I'm going to be a father

Me:Yes

Zwe:It's so surreal. Thank you so much for this,you're carrying a part of me inside of you an actual living being. I can't wait to meet our blessing and I know that you're going to be the best mother there could be. I couldn't have asked for anyone better to carry my first child. I love you Thando lwami

Me:I love you too Ntando yami

He stepped closer placing his lips on mine

Gramps:\*clears throat\* I'm still in the room you know

Gyn&Nurse:Us too!

He moved back laughing

Zwe:Allow me to appreciate my wife and the life we've created growing inside of her please

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡

-Thando♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 49●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

\*3 days later\*

Zweli was discharged 2 days ago but I'm still being kept here even though I'm fine and my baby is still developing well, I don't even feel any pain anymore. The hospital is okay the nurses and doctors here treat me like royalty something you

don't normally experience in South Africa, what's stressing me out is that exams are around the corner and I'm out here without even a note book to help me go over the question papers I've downloaded on my phone. I put my phone down after checking the time making sure it was visiting hours,so I know Zweli and my grandfather could walk in at any moment. They visit every single day without fail, as for my mom? I haven't heard from her or seen her since I told her I don't need her which is good even though Zweli is always nagging me to reach out to her and hear her out. I just wish he understood that I'm not ready to do all of that. I'm not ready to just let go of the past that haunts me till this day. As expected my grandfather walked in but Zweli dololo

Gramps:My two favourite people in one body

Me:Hey grandpa where's Ntandoyethu?

Gramps:Woah where is the love? I'm here for you and you asking me where Ntandoyethu is!

Me:\*laughing\*I'm sorry I just missed him

Gramps:We've been gone for only 6 hours -\_-

That's true :v but I honestly miss my man even if I had seen him a minute ago. All I ever want is to be around him wrapped in his arms allll day everyday. Have him dig deep inside me it's been a while :(

Me:Feels like years when two hearts intertwined are apart

"Two hearts intertwined huh? Hai ngapha I didn't miss you at all"

My eyes shot to the door and there stood my masterpiece. He had a grey sweat pants on with a crisp white tshirt and grey cap on hiding the bandage on his head. His whole outfit was just screaming out "I fuck good" >\_< no honestly that grey sweat pants was doing things that make women drool,I even found myself getting hot in places you shouldn't when an elder is in the room.Imagine what it was doing to the women out there! He's as good as naked in those pants >:(

Zwe:Take a picture baby it lasts longer

Me:Why aren't you dressed?

Zwe:Excuse me?

He looked at me confused walking towards me

Me:You heard me!

Zwe:Gramps is this one of those pregnancy mood swings?

Gramps:Looks like it son.This is my que to go and get something from the vending machine

Zwe:No no! I need your help here

Gramps:\*chuckles\*You on your own son

Look at them discussing my moods like I'm not in the room! I have every right to be upset right now. My grandfather wheeled himself out of the room leaving Zweli and I alone

Zwe:How's my two favourite people doing?

Me:Fine!

He tried kissing my forehead but I moved sitting up straight

Zwe:Baby yini?

...

Zwe:Really T?

...

Zwe:Oho I won't beg you,I'll just have a conversation with my baby

He came around kneeling between my legs in front of me kissing my tiny bump

Zwe>Hello baby it's me your dad :) I wish you were out here already so you could ask your mom what's up

He hands on my thighs occasionally moving them up unintentionally to my inner thighs. I swear I've been starved from sex the slightest touch and I'm already wet and ready my breathing was even beginning to change and my core heating up. I closed my eyes biting my lip

Zwe:\*chuckles\*Thando. Are you okay?

Me:Mmm

Oh lord even that came out as a desperate moan. What's wrong with me! I'm in a hospital and I'm upset with Zweli for wearing that pants!

Zwe:Ey yo junior. Your mom is acting weird

Me:I'm not

Zwe:You definitely are but no worries you've got the same effect on me

He stood up laughing revealing his half boner

Me:Of all things you could have chosen to put on your chose those pants

Zwe:What's wrong with my sweat pants

Me:Look how they revealing what belongs to me

Zwe:(smirks)You jealous?

Me:Jealous of what?

Zwe:My sexiness

He came closer holding onto my waist planting soft wet kisses on my neck driving me crazy. My core was throbbing and he hasn't even done much but hold me

Zwe:I could fuck you right here and now

Faraaaa gawd what's stopping him!

Zwe:But I'll do that tonight

He stopped clasping onto my lips with his while his hand discreetly slid under the hospital gown encircling around my clit with his thumb. I broke away from the kiss tossing my head back trying my best not to moan out loud

Me:Mmmm..to-ni-ght?

I said that almost out of breath

Zwe:Your doctor is discharging you today

He slide his finger inside me thrusting it in and out slowly before sliding a second one on

Zwe:Sssh

He placed his free hand on my mouth and started thrusting them in faster while I held onto his back for dear life close to cumming

Zwe:Shit baby!

He stopped grabbing my hand helping me off the bed. My legs wobbly as hell I followed him to the bathroom, soon as we got in there he shut the door locking it. I stood there smiling like an idiot well aware of what he has in mind

Me:What happened to tonight?

Zwe:I can't.. I'm going to fucking burst if I don't have my way with you now

He wasted no time pinning me against the wall kissing the life out of me. I pushed his pants off together with his briefs and my favourite meal popped out hard and proud

Zwe:Try to be silent okay and tell me if you feel any discomfort

He lifted me positioning himself

Me:Less talking more action Zwe my grandfa..a..ahhh yess!

He pushed himself in thrusting hard and fast. How the hell am I supposed to be silent >\_< but well I tried my best to be. After a few we both came crumbling down out of breath

Zwe:I missed you so much

Me:\*laughing\*We just had sex in a hospital

Zwe:\*laughing\*This is nothing

He pulled out helping me clean myself up

Me:What's that supposed to mean?

Zwe:You'll find out in time my love

He kissed me one last time before unlocking and leading us out

The nurse was in there fixing up my bed. I swear every time we get busy someone has to hear us -\_-

Nurse:Mrs Zulu. We need you to sign this

She handed me my discharge forms giving me and Zweli that "I know what you did in there" look

Me:Here you go ^\_^

Nurse:Thank you Mrs Zulu. I'll get the doctor and your things so we can sign you out

I nodded and she walked out

Zwe:\*laughing\*Babe the things you make me do! Did you see how that nurse was checking us out. You nasty girl makes me want to lick ya

Me:\*laughing\*Eew you the nasty one here

Zwe:Good to have my wife back. You know the less sexually frustrated one

Me:You a pig yaz! Shut up

Zwe:Hey where's your grandfather?

Me:I was in the bathroom with you! How must I know?

Zwe:That's very rude

He was actually serious right now

Me:Okay I'm sorry. He's probably still by the ve- oh there he is

He wheeled in slowly. Unlike himself

Me:Gramps everything okay?

Gramps>Your mom is here

Me:Aaggghhh! What is she doing here!

Gramps:Zweli?

I turned to look at Zweli who's serious face suddenly had guilt written all over it

Me:Zweli? What about Zweli?

Zwe:Uhm.. yeah I asked her to come

Me:YOU DID WHAT! WHY?

Zwe:Baby calm down. You really need to iron things out with your mother I'm not saying forgive and forget all I'm asking is for you to hear her out. I don't want my child estranged from his/her family babe

Me:What do you mean estranged? I've got my grandfather and the rest of the family.I don't need her

Zwe:Thando since when do you carry so much hatred in your heart?

Me:Wow

Zwe:It's a question baby.Look I know you've been wronged so many times and you're angry at her for not being there for you but you need to hear her out

Gramps:He's right my dear I think it's time we heard your mother out

Me:No! Why the hell are you so concerned about my relationship with that woman? She was just an incubator! Yes she mistreated me and done me wrong but the only person I know as a guardian is my grandmother. I don't need some useless-

Zwe:MELOTHANDO! YOU WILL STOP TALKING ABOUT YOUR DAMN MOTHER LIKE THAT. DID IT EVER HIT YOU THAT THIS WOMAN WENT THROUGH HELL TO CONCEIVE YOU? DID YOU EVER THINK OF ALL THE SHIT SHE WENT THROUGH?

"Ntandoyethu".. I looked at her with tears in my eyes. Not because of her presence but because Zweli has never ever spoken to me the way he just did

Zwe:Ma..

Ima:It's okay you don't have to yell at her. I'll accept that she's not ready to hear or understand where I came from. I can't force a relationship upon a child who I abandoned there's nobody else to blame here but myself

Me:You damn right you are

Zwe:NO! I AM SICK AND TIRED OF THIS ANIMOSITY BETWEEN THE TWO OF YOU. IT'S TIME WE SORT THIS OUT ONCE AND FOR ALL

He looked at me coming closer and to be honest I've never been this afraid of him



Zwe:You will get changed. We all leaving going to your mom's place to sort this out. Stop disrespecting your elders the way you are, or have you forgotten that your grandfather is in the room

..

Zwe:Have you?

Me:No

Zwe:Get dressed I'll take everyone to the car

He looked at me disappointed before wheeling out my grandfather out along with Imani. Talk about being extra, am I wrong to feel the way I feel towards my mom?Zweli grew up with both his parents lacking nothing with all the luxury in the world at his disposal,with love and warmth all around him. He doesn't know how it feels growing up being labeled the daughter of a murderer, he's never had to watch other children his age play outside enjoying childhood from the window locked inside. I'm pretty sure he was never beaten up day in and day out for no valid reason so how will he understand where I'm coming from? She left me! Not the other way around. Of all the years she had to come get me she did nothing and if I didn't go back there I wouldn't know she's alive! That's what bothers me so much. I wiped my tears off getting changed until my phone rang from an unknown number. Must be Nomzamo, I haven't even given my poor friend an apology. She's honestly the closest person to me,like a sister I've never had

Me:Hello

?:Errr hey dimples

WHAT THE!!!! KGOSI :o

Me:Kgosi?

Kg:The one and only

Me:How? I mean where did you get my number?

Kg:It's public in your Facebook account. You should really change that we've got a lot of creeps out here

Me:I'll do that. I err how are you?

Kg:Been getting there and how are you. I see your husband announced your pregnancy on instagram

Me:You stalking?

Kg:\*chuckles\*No babe relax he's a well known man. I used to stalk him back then but I stopped it popped up my news feed

Me:Oh

There was a long awkward silence. What do I say to him?

Kg:I guess a congratulations is in order

Me:Thank you. How is Cleo?

Kg:Growing bigger everyday. We expecting twins

Me:Oh wow congratulations

Kg:Thank you. Well I just thought I should check up on you. You know

Me:Oh uhm thank you Kgosi

Kg:No problem. You know I'll always love you aight?

Me:Kgosi...

Kg:Relax I'm not asking for a love back. I'm engaged, I just needed you to know that I'm grateful for the time that we spent together. You taught me a lot about myself and I realise I was selfish throughout our entire relationship I'm just really happy you've found someone who loves you unconditionally

Hehe says the one who was throwing punches at him

"Thando.. you done yet?"

Yep that's Zweli and I haven't even started getting dressed

Me:Uhm look K I've got to go

Kg:Sure take care of yourself and don't be a stranger. Owethu misses you

Me:Tell her I miss her too and greet the rest of the family

Kg:Will do bye

Me:Bye

He hung up and I placed my phone on the bed. Well that was awkward to think that this guy used to be my world

Zwe:K?

He was standing behind me helping me loose the hospital gown

Me:Kgosi

Zwe:What does he want?

Me:Nothing he was just greeting

Zwe:You sure?

What does he mean am I sure

Me:Yes

I put the dress they brought me on

Zwe:Where did he get your number?

Me:He says Facebook

Zwe:Mmmm

Me:I didn't know it's public I'll change my settings

He was fastening my hair into a ponytail

Zwe:Do that. You miss him?

Me:Ofcourse not. I'm grateful for what him and his family done for me but I'm very happy with you

Zwe:Okay. Come let's get going

Me:My stuff?

Zwe:The nurse gave it to me. Let's go

Ayi you see now Zweli is being offish over an innocent phone call

We got to the car and I sat in front with him,gramps and imani were in the back (Sekurus car),I held my belly thinking about how I almost lost my baby bleeding out in this very car. I'm eternally grateful for God giving my blessing a chance at life. We drove off in total silence, this is going to be an awkward ride!

---

◀●●KGOSI●●▶

After speaking to Melothando I felt some type of relief. This is part of the therapy I'm doing, we were given a task to forgive everyone who's hurt us, forgive ourselves and make amends to have a fresh start and focus solely on my future with my kids and Cleo. Despite all the challenges we've faced Cleo has stood by me through everything and I'm grateful. She never gave up on me even when I chose another woman over her. Oh and my mom & little sister are back home everything is just falling into place and I'm happy

Cleo:Baby?

Me:I'm coming

She was at my house for the day,because she's carrying twins she's actually growing really fast and gets tired real fast I don't want her exhausting herself by climbing up these stairs

Me:Hey baby

Cici:I'm so tired

Me:Come sit down I'll give you a foot rub

We went to the lounge sitting down while I massaged her feet

Cici:Where's your parents?

Me:Work babe ,Owethu is with my grandmother

My parents weren't exactly happy about Cleo being back in my life but eventually learnt to accept it

Cici:Oh okay

Me:So I called Melothando

Cici:Oh?Therapy task?

Me:Yep

Cici:And?

Me:Oh well she was shocked to hear from me but I've gotten closure and well I've forgiven myself and her

She smiled holding my hand

Cici:I'm proud of you

Me:Thank you. And thank you for loving me even when I gave you reason to hate me

Cici:I'll always love you bababoh

Me:Bababo?

Cici:\*laughs\*Yes father of my children. I love you

Me:I love you too my love

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Kgosi♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 50●●

~~~

{IMANI}

We were all sitting in total silence just staring each other down from all corners of the living room.Myself,Rose, Ethan (Rosies son),Joy,My father,Melothando and Zweli the tension in the room was heavy you could cut through it with a butter knife

Ethan:What's going on? Aunt Imani why does she look so much like you?

Yep trust Rose's loudmouth to break the ice. He stared at me and Thando noticing the undeniable resemblance

Me:She's my daughter, Your cousin

Ethan:Wow why haven't I heard about her? Where has she been?

Thando:(mumbling) Good question

Me:It's complicated dear

Thando:Please uncomplicate it then. We are all seated here to listen to your excuses on why you abandoned us so please let's just jump to it and not waste any more time

Me:I guess we really should just get into it. It's not excuses but I really hope you guys understand why all of this happened the way it did. Dad I'll start with you, I know I disappointed you a lot and nothing hurts more than knowing you blamed yourself for my staged death. I've failed you and Thando and I'm sorry. I did not know my death would affect you so deeply papa we were never close and I was nothing but a disappointment to you. I ran around with Melkom even though you disapproved and warned me about him. I was angry at you papa, I was angry that you left me and my mother to fend for ourselves while you started your life afresh in South Africa forgetting us

Thando:\*chuckles\*That's very rich coming from you. Funny how you know the pain of being abandoned but still chose to abandon your own child. Talk about double standards huh

Zwe:Melothando! Let her finish speak

She looked at Zweli clearly irritated by this whole meeting

Me:It's okay Zweli, let her be. She has every right to be angry

Thando:You damn right I do!

Me:And I'm sorry. I'll get to you when I'm done with my dad... as I was saying papa I was angry at you and held a whole lot of resentment. The kind of resentment my daughter holds towards me. Papa I was raped by the man who

drove you away, my mother was killed by her own sister I had to go through all that trauma by myself! I had to live with the guilt of knowing I killed Joy's parents with her in the house. When I finally found you I was damaged, broken, hurt I thought you would mend me and instead of helping you help me I pushed you away

Thando:Why are you making this about you? Why are you suddenly the victim?

Zwe:Baby calm down let her tell

Thando:Zweli stop! Just stop it. You forced me here to hear her out. What is it that I'm hearing out here? How difficult her childhood was because her father abandoned her? Well news flash she's exactly the same! I went through shit while she ran away. Yeah I'm sorry she got raped, lost her mom became a murderer but I didn't ask to be born! You could have had an abortion and spared me all the pain I've had to endure growing up!

Rose:Oh my! God forbid... Ethan go to your room

Ethan:But-

Rose:Now!

Ethan left quickly at roses demand

Rose:Melothando I am Rose. I am your mother's bestfriend and the person to blame for this mess. Now ever since you found out about your mother you've done nothing but cuss her out for her incompetence!

Me:Rose it's okay I'll handle this

Rose:No Imani you are her mother and you deserve respect! You say you didn't ask to be born? Your mother did not ask for you either! Your father raped her creating you! Yet she kept you because from her pain she received a blessing.Your mother didn't even get a chance to hold you because your father's family took you away from her. Snatched her happiness away from her before she could taste. If there's anybody you want to blame then blame me. I plotted it all because I was not going to let my best friend rot in jail for a crime she had every right to commit. She was raped for heaven's sake! I guaranteed her that you in good hands because your grandmother played the best mom,Imani had no

knowledge of your abuse. Do you know that for 7 years on end she cried herself to sleep because she left you back there, All the therapy she went through to make peace with the fact that she left her whole life which was you back in S.A. I'm not justifying having left you behind but put yourself in your mothers shoes what would you have done?

Thando:Aunty Rose. Would you have left Ethan behind?

Rose:I would have but I was pregnant and there was no turning back

Thando:Wow you are just like my mother. Selfish and inconsiderate maybe you the reason Lunga is so bitter and cold. You keeping his son away from him

"My father is alive?"

Rose:Ethan did I not tell you to go to the room

When it rains it pours. Looks like everyone is set on knowing the truth today

Ethan:She said you keeping me away from my father. You told me he died before I was born

Rose:Ethan to your room! Now!

Ethan:IM NOT GOING TO MY ROOM UNTIL YOU TELL ME WHAT'S GOING ON! I'm 17 mama I think I deserve to know the truth

Rose>Your father died and that's that

Tha:Wow! So vele this is in the family ne "dieing" to avoid facing problems. If you want to run away from your responsibility just die, want to lie to your child die. Heck even I "died" to get married. But I guess it's normal in this family. I need some air

She stood up walking out of the house and I so badly wanted to follow her but she wouldn't want me there

Zweli:I'll attend to her. I think we should just call it a day ,I was wrong to think Thando is ready to face all this I don't want to stress her out

Me:I understand

He stood up following Thando leaving Ethan and Rose in quarrel



--

{NTANDOYETHU}

Okay I admit it maybe bringing Thando here was a bad idea. Instead of the issue at hand being resolved they go deeper into revealing all the deceit that lies in the family. I've got to admit I thought my family was bad even though with us everything is out in the open but I was wrong this right here is twisted and I could see it break my woman. I followed her out to behind the house where she was breaking down and trust me nothing hurts more than seeing your heart in human form breaking. What sucks is that I'm the reason she's breaking down, I went over and tried comforting her but she pushed me away

Thando:Leave me alone Zweli

Me:Dont do this wami

Thando:Dont do what Ntandoyethu?

Me:Push me away

Thando:Why did you bring me here? I want to go home Zweli

She crashed onto my chest crying and I held her tightly while she let all her bottled up pain and anger out

Me:I'm sorry I brought you here babe. I just wanted so badly that you mend things with your mother. I know how much it meant to you that you find closure and just leaving while I know you have questions won't give you any closure sthandwa sami. You know I always have your best interests at heart right?

She nodded trying to gain composure but I didn't let go

Me:With that said baby I'm not going to force you to do something you're not ready to do. How about this let's leave right now to the hotel and if you're up for it we'll set up a meeting for just you and your mom to clear things out before we leave for SA

Thando:I don't know Zwe

Me:Only if you're up for it. No pressure you can think about it

Thando:Okay but can we leave now?

Me:Sure. You going to say goodbye to everyone?

Thando:Can I pass?

Me:Baby..

Thando:Please Zweli I'm really tired I don't have the strength to fight anymore

Me:Okay let's get going. I'll call your uncle to pick up your grandfather

Thando:We leaving him behind?

Me:Haibo baby do you want him to go to the hotel with us and share a bed with us? You already blowing up where will your poor grandfather find space to sleep?

Her jaw literally dropped as she while she scanned herself

Thando:I'm not fat!

Me:Mmhm

Thando:I'm not fat Zweli! I'm not even visible yet

..

Thando:You think I'm fat?

She already had tears in her eyes. My emotional being♥

Me:Nah baby I was just pulling your leg. Go wait in the car while I bid farewell

Tha:Vele Vele Sekuru lent you his car nje. No complaints?

Me:Being royalty can get you very far \*smirks\*

Tha:Ayi cocky much!

She let out a smile and went to the car while I went back inside. The atmosphere was definitely not a healthy one to be in,daggers were being shot and that would've affected Thando and the baby. Rose looked at me grabbing her son exiting to the back yard. Awkward!

Me:\*clearing throat\*We'll be leaving now

Gramps:Already?

Me:Yeah uhm I sent Sekuru a text he'll be here to get you a bit later

Gramps:Where is Melothando?

Me:Already waiting in the car. I don't know ma but maybe we'll see you tomorrow it all depends on what Thando wants to do

Ima:Okay. We might not have solved much but for what it's worth thank you for bringing her here to hear me out. God bless yours and my daughter's union. I rest assured that she is in good hands

I nodded smiling before walking out to the car pulling out

Me:Babe navigate to Kalawa Grand Hotel

Thando:Okay

She did as I asked and just stared out the window whilst we drove in total silence

Me:Beautiful....

Tha:Huh?

Me:This country is beautiful

Tha:It is but I really wish I was back home. I can't even enjoy the beauty of it. It holds soo much secrets \*sigh\*

Me:I know, I'm sorry sthandwa sami

Thando:You and this baby are the only thing I've got going. If I lose you I'm going to lose myself, if you hurt me I'll break Zweli.

Me:I would never hurt you wami. You two are my whole life and I wouldn't dream of disappointing you guys ever

Thando:We better be your whole life!

Me:Obvious till death my love

♡♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡♡

-Thando♡

The next one will follow a bit later♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 51••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

I had so much going through my mind. Imani and Aunt Roses words echoed in the back of my mind. Maybe she really did do this thinking I'd have had a better life in South Africa. As a mommy to be I would also want what's best for my child. No I would never abandon him/her but I'd also never put their lives in danger or deprive them off a brighter future. As wrong as it sounds she did it because they thought it would benefit me in which it really didn't. Imagine not having the chance to hold your child, maybe that's why she left me because she didn't have that connection with me. I'm not ready to have her play the role of a mother in my life but maybe putting this matter to rest will be good. Zweli was right if I leave without speaking to my mother I'll never be at peace, I'll always have questions that nobody will be able to answer

Zwe:Penny for your thoughts?

Then there's my selfless husband. You know to this day I still haven't found a flaw in Ntandoyethu. He's understanding, considerate, patient, kind and he loves me more than I love myself. I'm eternally grateful for him and assured that me and my child will always be happy

Zwe:Hello earth to Thando! \*snapping fingers\*

Me:(laughing)Ngiyakuzwa (I hear you)

Zwe:So why you looking at me like I'm some kind of snack

Weeeh he's starting with his cockyness

Me:A snack? You not even an appetiser \*rolles eyes\*

Zwe:You know that I know I'm a whole meal sthandwa sam

Me:(laughing)Yeah right

Zwe:Remember how you couldn't stand the heat earlier. Ngithi ngikhuluma nomtwana wami yho omuntu starts breathing like a vacuum cleaner (Just speaking to my baby had you breathing like a vacuum)

Me:(laughing)Futsek Zweli. At least I'm pregnant and we both know pregnant women need some good loving. You couldn't even wait for tonight!

Zwe:I won't deny the fact that my wife is sexy as f###k. Baby if I could I'd close you up in a box and put you in a..a.. uhm.. museum!

I burst out laughing playfully punching him

Me:You so weird

Zwe:Just to see you smile

Me:You are soooo cheesy babe

Zwe:But you like it

Me:Not like. Love

Zwe:Look who's being cheesy now hehehe

Me:Uyaphapha Zweli.. I'm so hungry

Zwe:I figured. Don't worry we almost there I ordered room service by the time we get there our meal should be ready

Me:I can't wait to indulge

He smiled concentrating on the road starring at the sunset

Me:Ntando

Zwe:Yes baby

Me:Do you think I'm selfish for not wanting to fully hear my mother out? Or understand where she's coming from :/

Zwe:Ofcourse not. Baby we don't know what you feeling inside and like you say,you've been through the most. But you need to make peace with your past try and understand where your mother was coming from. How would she have gotten you if she had to play dead? Would your grandmother have allowed it having full custody over you? You were legally taken from her my love the court would have ruled your mother not fit for you because of her past

Me:So even if she did fight for me. She wouldn't have won?

Zwe:Her chances would have been slim. But if there's one thing I can tell you it is that your mother loves you very much wami and this is hurting her

Me:I just really need to think this through. At least if I knew that she tried reaching out for me then maybe it wouldn't have been so hard to hear her out (chuckles)You must think I'm going on like some brat

Zwe:Yeah

Ha! I really thought he'd say no

Me:Oh

Zwe:I'm kidding sthandwa sami. You are no spoilt brat

Me:Leave me alone. First you call me fat then a brat

Zwe:But I didn-

Me:Just leave it Ntandoyethu

How dare he! My mood just went from 0 to - 3 in a split second

Zwe:You angry manje?

....

Zwe:Yekela ukishlanyisa (stop acting crazy) we're here

We got out and walked into the hotel. Not all that but nice and cozy with friendly staff that handed Zweli the key

Zwe:Everything in place?

"Yes Mr Zulu as requested"

Zwe:Thank you Edward. Thank Maureen for me aswell

He smiled looking at me

"Mrs Zulu. Mr Zulu enjoy your evening and buzz reception if you need anything"

Zwe:Thank you

We got into the lift going to the 4th floor

Zwe:Elevator Thoughts

He came trying to hold me but I pushed him away

Zwe:\*chuckles\*And then?

Me:Nex I just thought you wouldn't want to hug a "fat brat"

He looked at me for a few seconds before bursting out into laughter, like literally laughing with tears and all

Zwe:Yoh hai baby this pregnancy is going to get us divorced I swear. Usase lapho!  
(You're still there!)

Me:Zweli just leave me alone

Zwe:I love you wife. Hehe sthandwa sami do you remember how we introduced ourselves to each other (laughs) Who the fuck says "Nhyi I'm ntado zulu your husband" (laughs)

The lift opened and I just walked out I'm not about to laughs at Zweli's lame jokes. Room key said room 402 so I just walked till I reached the door Zweli came unlocking still mummering and laughing

Zwe:uhm baby you know this morning when I left there was a mouse

Me:A what!

WORST FEAR! I just froze at the door not wanting to go in

Zwe:I know how you afraid of those let me just check

Me:Okay

He went in closing the door quickly while I waited in the hallway. I really hope he gets the mouse while he searches let me just check in on Zamo I haven't spoken to her in a while and haven't apologized for acting funny towards her over the phone. It rang for a while and when I was about to hang up she answered

Zamo:Hey yho sorry moghel I was bathing

Me:its okay hey chommi

Zamo:uZweli told me about the baby are you okay?

Me:I'm okay chommi thank you. I just wanted to apologise for how I spoke to you during our last conversation we had I know I was giving a lot of attitude

Zamo:Haibo it's okay I never want to hear you say sorry kimi throughout your entire pregnancy. Yilama hormones I totally understand. How's Angola treating you?

Me:Terrible I found my mother

Zamo:Haibo mo'ghel didn't you say she died?

Me:She did but she didn't. She's been hiding out right here in Angola

Zamo:Kanjani? (How?)

Me:I'll tell you everything when I get back chommi its a very long story

Zamo:Yho moG no wonder you couldn't find peace by her grave because she's been alive all alone

Me:If you think that's bad my uncle Lunga has a teenage son he doesn't know about, one he thinks never made it to live

Zamo:Eh uthini girl! (SAY WHAT!)

Me:Yeah and-

Zwe:Found it come

Me:We'll talk chommi I've got to go

Zamo:Nguban? (Who is?) Bhut bae?

Me:Yep



Zamo:Ncaaw greet him and enjoy your evening

Me:Thanks chommi

Zamo:Please do call when you get time. I've got to hear this. Ubuya nini girl?

Me:Our flight is for tomorrow in the evening

Zamo:Mxai then you don't have to call. We'll talk when you get home

Zwe:Baby??

Me:Coming. Zamo shup chommi

Zamo:Bye girl

She hung up and I went in paying no attention to the room

Me:Yoh what's the hu-r-r-y woaw. Zweli what's going on?

I walked into a room filled with red and white balloons there were portraits of Zweli and I displayed all around the room and rose petals leading down to the balcony where there was a little spot on the balcony with candles and light music a very romantic setting

Zwe:These are for you my fat brat

He handed me a bunch of red roses. I swear there was no room to get angry over the "fat brat" word he just used. My emotions were all over the place and I couldn't stop my tears from flowing. I couldn't even say anything that's how speechless I was. He took my hand leading me to the balcony where we sat down on a pillow setting with a clear view of the now starry sky

Me:\*sniffing\*You did all of this for me?

Zwe:This is nothing compared to what you have done for me

Me:Thank you so much Zwe

He smiled holding my hand feeding me the finger foods set there starring into my eyes with pure love while the music played softly in the background

"I watch your lips moving..

I see the words taking shape;

See love is like a language I can not translate.

I can't afford to be careless and let you in- I closed my eyes for one minute and  
ooo you were in

I wish I had someone on whome I could lean

Everybody's always counting on me

When my hands are held tight always ready to fight for the few pieces of Joy I  
have now

You have turned on the light and I've lost my sight but my heart still remembers  
the sound of a dream of a love one day found and don't let me down;"

After our light meal he held my hand lifting me up while he held me from the  
back. There wasn't much street lights but the moon reflecting over the dam still  
visible from the hotel room was immaculate. I had so much butterflies fluttering  
in my tummy, for that moment I was in the safest and most peaceful place in the  
world with my mans muscular arms around me

Zwe:When you came into my life I really did not think you'd drive me this crazy.  
Your smile, your heart all this beauty had me tripping and I'm glad I fell down flat  
for you. You have blessed my life in a way I could have never imagined, you've  
changed me and made me want to be a better man for you. Baby you gave me  
courage and boldness to face every problem that came my way. Words will never  
fully express how grateful I am to you for carrying my seed. I don't see myself  
being with anyone else but you. I don't see myself loving anyone wanting to wake  
up next to anyone other than you. My life is blessed and complete, I could be the  
poorest man in the world but with you and our unborn baby by my side my heart  
and eyes will be rich with happiness and all those good things

Yep you got that right. My eyes were already pouring causing a flood I just had to  
turn around and look at him with his watery eyes and placed my hand on his  
cheek

Me:Why are you so \*sniffs\* perfect :( Where is your flaw Zweli I don't deserve  
you! I don't deserve such love

Zwe:You deserve more than this and I promise to work hard to measure up to the only kind of love you deserve and deal with everyone challenge that comes our way .I know our arrangement wasn't ideal but I'm glad you were brought into my life at the time you came. You see fate brought you into my life at a point where I had given up on a lot of things including finding love but then you came guns blazing with fire works and set my heart alight.I know I always tell you this but I love you. I love you soo much sthandwa sami that when I think about you I feel like I'm floating. Your eyes are my windows to heaven,your smile could heal a million souls-

He went down on his knee infront of me reaching into his back pocket for a ring box and my heart just started beating so fast. He can't be proposing we already married

Zwe:Your love completes my existence and you're the only other half that makes me whole. I know we've done this before but I want us to do it right this time where we're both willing and madly in love with each other. I want this to be a perfect day for you where you don't have to throw yourself in a river to escape me. Melothando Hope Zulu would you do me the honours of becoming my wife again

Me:Are you kidding me. I'm in hospital right? I'm dreaming and I'm going to wake up

He got up grabbing lightly into my hair before locking his lips on mine and kissing the living lights out of me leaving me breathless before mummering out "This is no dream" in a husky voice

Zwe:Now don't keep me waiting

Me:Of course I do. I will love you for all eternity. In this lifetime and the next

Zwe:Woah woah woah. Save that for the wedding. Looks like you've got a lot of work to do after your final exam

Me:I do don't I

He slipped the beautiful diamond band onto my finger before lifting me up and twirling me around with his lips mine

Zwe:I love you so much wami

Me:I love you Zwe

And for that moment I was in my own little world. Filled with love and affection, I forgot about every problem I was encountering. I was actually genuinely and purely happy after years of pain. My heart was made whole♥

♡♡

♡♡♡♡

-ZWELI♡

I'll post another double tomorrow I can't post the third one yho ngikathele ketswa mijivong on a Tuesday imagine nje :v

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 52●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

Waking up with Zweli peacefully sleeping next to me is pure heaven in it's best mode. I smiled as the memories of last night played back in my mind then took a look at my finger because it all still felt like a dream,yeah we married but this is special. This is me actually wanting to marry him for real. You know if someone told me a year ago that I would be a happy woman, married to an amazing man and expecting a little bundle of joy I would've honestly thought they're crazy but here I am with all of that and more, it's so true when they say "there's light at every end of a tunnel" I've had to go through darkness so I could appreciate it when something good happens to me. I found my light and I'm never letting go. I got out of bed kissing his forehead so that I could freshen up and call room service for breakfast. I stared at him for a while laughing at the level of exhaustion he's at last night was extraordinary and just brought us closer then we already are. I left him there taking a much needed bath thinking about my mom. You know what

I'm ready to talk to her and hear her out, I don't want to hold any grudges, I don't want to bare any kind of resentment to anyone I just want to be at peace

\*

I got out of the bath wrapping my wet body with a towel, Zweli was still sound asleep in the room with his balloons still floating around

Me: Hello room service?

"Good morning Mrs Zulu. How may I be of service?"

Me: I'd like to order in your breakfast special. Two of them please with orange juice

"Noted will that be all?"

Me: Yes thank you

"We'll be there in 20 minutes with your breakfast"

Ha! 20 minutes :o

Me: Yoh okay

They hung up and there was already a strong pair of arms snaking their way around my waist planting kisses on my shoulder

Zwe: Good Morning wife to be again

Me: (Laughing) Good morning babakhe

Zwe: Sneaking out of bed already?

Me: I didn't want to wake you up babe you looked really peaceful. Figured you're tired

Zwe: I was hay haven't slept so peacefully in days because you weren't by my side. You smell soo good

Me: (laughing) And you don't. Freshen up babe breakfast will be up in a few

Zwe: My breakfast is right in front me ready to devour

He started kissing on my neck dropping my towel grabbing onto one of my twins

Me:Z..Zweli

Zwe:Mmm?

This guy! Ngeke yho I love having him inside of me but I'm still really sore from last night

Me:Baby wait

Zwe:Yini? (What?)

Me:Baby room service will be here soon

Zwe:So?

Me:Errr Zweli

Zwe:Mxm baby you know I can't get enough of you. You should know that by now

Me:Trust me I do :v it still hurts

Zwe:Really?

Me:Yes :/

Zwe:You know the best way to get rid of pain is-

Me:(laughing) Don't even say it!

**\*\*Knock on door\*\***

"Room service"

Me:You see. Go open I'll go get dressed

Zwe:Hai angifuni (I don't want to)

Me:Come on Zweli I'm naked

Zwe:And I have an erection what will these people think of me?

Me:Mxm just leave

I grabbed my towel wrapping it around my body again then headed to the door opening up

"Good morning ma'am.I hope we did not take too long"

Me:Not at all thank you so much

"It's only a pleasure. Please do call if you need anything else"

Me:Will do

I wheeled the tray inside to the balcony and sat down on the pillow setting indulging on the French toast freshly buttered with garlic paste,it was amazing

Zwe:Tjo you eating without me

Me:(chuckles) Yoh I forgot you

Zwe:That's what food does to you sthandwa sami :v

Me:Whatever. So I was thinking

He sat down next to me grabbing his plate

Zwe: Yeah?

Me:I'll meet up with her. . My mom

Zwe:Really?

Me:Yeah there's no use avoiding her. I just want to live my life on a clean happy slate

Zwe:That's my girl :) I'll call her and let her know

Me:Thank you babe

Zwe:Anything for you

Me:How's your arm baby?

Zwe:Shoulder! It's a shoulder

Me:\*laughing\*It's the same thing

Zwe:Mhm your toe is your leg ke

Me:Just answer my question you know what I'm tryna say

Zwe:It's good sthandwa sami pain subsides with each day that passes. Only thing that bothers me is the constant headaches I get

Me:Your doctor did say you'd experience those

Zwe:Yeah.How's my little one in there,why hasn't my baby started kicking yet!

Me:Patience daddy your lil one will grow strong and kick to your hearts content

Zwe:I can't wait

He took my plate placing it on the side squatting over me

Me:I'm still eating

Zwe:I want to talk to my child Melothando

Me:You're going to be a problem Zweli

He ignored me lifting the towel exposing my mini bump exposing my entire lower body placing his ear on it

Zwe: Hello little one I hope you can hear me. Forgive me for the noise aight

Me:Haibo what..HoeOh my gosh Zw-e-li

Nigga had his tongue shoved up my coochie before I could even register what he was doing. We on the balcony of the 4th floor if anyone from the 5th floor goes out and looks down they'll see how nasty my man is. My mind kept saying stop but my body was like hell no this feels fucking good

Me:Oooo my gosh!

He circled his thumb over my clit sending waves of pleasure all over my body

Zwe:Do you want me to stop?

Me:N..No please

Zwe:\*smirks\*That's my girl

He went back down moving his tongue along my slit digging deep inside of me with his fingers causing a build up

Me:Shit yes! Yes!! I'm going to c..cum

Zwe:Fuck! Go for it baby cum for me



That was enough motivation for him to eat me up like there was no tomorrow. I tried containing my moans but I couldn't I let out a loud one before I came down crashing squirting all over his face

\*\*\*

Me:I don't know what to wear

Zwe:Haibo babe it's not like anyone is going to see you your mom is coming here just wear anything comfortable

Me:Ag where's my jeans

Zwe:Baby you own so many jeans I do-

Me:Hayi yekela Zweli (Just leave)

Zwe:\*laughs\*Yoh sthandwa sami you are so rude. I wasn't even finished talking

Me:I'm sorry I'm just nervous. I don't even know what I'm going to start saying to her

Zwe:Just let out how you've been feeling everything is going to be okay

His phone rang

Zwe>Hello.. Already? ... Okay I'll be down in a second

He hung up looking at me

Me:She's here already?

Zwe:Yep

What! I'm not even dressed yet!

Me:oh my gosh

Zwe:Relax baby wear the blue maxi dress I'm going down to fetch her

Me:Okay

He left me going out while I looked for the dress putting it in then tied my hair into a messy bun. The door opened shortly afterwards and my heart just started beating real fast

Zwe:Just grab a seat I'll go and check if she's done

"Okay"

He came into the room and found me standing at the door frozen

Zwe:You look good come

He held my head leading me to the lounging area where Imani was. She had the same expression I have when I'm nervous I guess it's hereditary. She smiled standing up when she saw me

Ima:Hey Thando. How are you? You look really beautiful. Thank you for making time for us to speak before you leave

Yep she even speaks like me when I'm nervous. Question on question on question

Me:Hey

I sat down opposite her and she also took her seat

Zwe:Can I get yall anything to drink?

Imani&I:Orange juice

Ohhkkkkay.....

Zwe:Okay I'll have someone send it up

Me:Where are you going kanti?

Zwe:You guys really need to sort this out on your own. I'm giving you space

I don't needddd space! I need him here to support me. He came over planting a kiss on my forehead

Zwe:I love you. Just call me if you need me okay?

I nodded even though I didn't want him to leave but I guess I really need to face this in my own

The door shut and it was just me and the mother I though had died for 18 years.The mother I hated my whole life because of the seed of hatred my grandmother planted inside of me

Ima:\*clears throat\*So how is the baby?

Ice breaker!

Me:I really don't want to seem rude but can we get to the point

Ima:Melothondo-

Me:Why? Why didn't you fight for me. Look I know I was taken,I know she had custody but you could have tried, you could have kidnapped me done something! But you just left. I would have felt so much better knowing that even though you left me you tried to fight for me but you didn't

Ima:Melothondo you are my child. The fruit of my womb and I love you soo much. You see I loved your father deeply but he started changing for the worst, I don't want to dwell deep into it and have you resent him because he was a good man. He would've loved you and protected you with all he had if I hadn't...

Me:Killed him.

Ima:Yes. He raped me and I.. I don't know what happened I just lost it and found myself-

She started crying but quickly composed herself

Ima:I found myself doing something I deeply regret. You know Thando the reason I named you Hope was because everyone turned their backs on me when I needed them most, I had nobody but you and Rose. I always vowed that I'd be there for you even if it was from a prison cell but life doesn't always play out how you expect. You were taken away from me before I could even hold you,before I could tell you I love you or even wipe away your first tear. Do you know what that felt like? Like a part of me was ripped away but I kept my will to live hopeful that someday we'll be reunited. That you'd want to know about me because you'd have knowledge of me being alive. I was hopeful. Everything went south when a death I didn't even know about was planned for me. My baby I fought tooth and nail to come back to South Africa and get you but I couldn't. Everyone thinks I died,everyone thinks Rose died how! Where was I even going to start asking for my life back :(

She stood up sitting next to me while I cried out. Like just let it out with her arms around me. The feeling was so surreal having my very own mother comfort me. A feeling I've craved for more than anything in this world. It's like part of the resentment I had for her subsided and I was safe in my mother's embrace

Me:(in between tears)I-needed-you :'(

Ima:I know my baby and I'm sorry for all the things you've had to go through in my absence. I broke when your husband told me-I never knew you were being abused. I never ever thought your grandmother would ill treat you or your uncle sell you off. I'm sorry I was never around to protect you from everything you went through. But I'm here now and if given the chance I would love to be your mother. I want you to have a shoulder to lean and cry on. I'm so sorry my baby I'm so so sorry

We held onto each other just pouring out letting all our emotions out

Me:I want us to \*sniff\* over

Her eyes lit up and a smile plastered through the tears

Ima:Does this mean- thank you. Thank you so much

Me:On one condition.You have to come back to South Africa both you and Rose. If I'm going to have a mother and a cousin in my life I'd like for them to not be a secret

Ima:But they'll send me straight to-

Me:Jail? Zweli is a lawyer he'll try his best to keep you out

Ima:If having to go back to prison will save our relationship then so be it I'm willing to face everything that comes my way. The only problem will be convincing Rose to come along

Me:Even if she doesn't. I'm glad you willing to do that for me

Ima:This time around. I'm here to stay

♡♡

♡♡♡

-MeloT♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 53••

(short)

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

-2 weeks later-

Being back in South Africa hectic! I started exams a few weeks back and it's being havoc having to juggle that,being a wife,a friend and taking care of myself for my baby's wellbeing not that I'm complaining I wouldn't have it any other way. Soon as we got back Zweli had to deal with the Minenhle situation and when we got that out the way we had to break the news of my pregnancy and our second wedding to his parents. The way they are so excited about having their first grandchild is priceless, my father inlaw even requested I stay at the royal house for the duration of my pregnancy but Zweli declined real quickly to my rescue telling them about my exams and commitments in La Lucia. I really wouldn't survive the royal house without Zweli. We left my grandfather back in Angola with my mother,they will be coming back to S.A in the coming week something I'm both excited and nervous about. Last we spoke on the phone she told me Aunty Rose agreed to come along for Ethans sake. I think I needed to have that moment with my mother back in Angola where we could just be fragile and pour out to each other. It felt as though the heaviest weight was lifted off my shoulders when I forgave her. We haven't told anybody about her being alive and coming around besides Nomzamo I have to fill my home girl in on everything. I think that's why I'm so nervous the fact that she's actually coming back. Like someone who's risen from the dead, I'm certain my grandmother will be set on making her life a living hell and getting her thrown back into prison. I don't even want to think about uncle Lunga's reaction when he finds out about his son all hell is going to break loose in the week to come. I'm currently staying with Nomzamo and her

"boyfriend" Jacob and Zweli at a hotel just until we get the penthouse back into order. Zweli wants to sell it and get us a bigger place since we have a new addition coming. I think the penthouse is perfect but hay daddy wants to have things his way. I hope he gets us a place quickly because hai I feel like I'm imposing here always walking into Zamo and her man tryna be freaky. Awkward! I'm probably a cock blocker

\*

I got out of bed heading to the shower, I've got a paper later on in the day that I'm dreading >\_< MATHEMATICS

After my shower I got dressed in a black maxi dress, my jeans are becoming smaller and uncomfortable I really have to go shopping for more comfortable clothing, tied my hair up into a neat bun then went down for breakfast and as expected Nomzamo was straddling her man on the highchair near the kitchen island. I swear the way they were so lost in each other they couldn't even see me standing there watching them, reminds me of Zweli and I. I've got to admit that Zamo's taste in men is on point. Jacob is very handsome, beautifully defined abs, dark skinned with a nose ring I really like him for Zamo, No not because he's a dish but because of the genuine love that shines through his eyes when he looks at Zamo. Ya he's sweet and all but he ain't got nothing on my man that guys husbanding skills are on steroids! Speaking of my man I miss him soooo much kodwa his always caught up at work but makes sure come see me every evening before going to the hotel even though it's not enough. Anyways enough about that I'm starving and these two are just going deeper into what they were doing hai I had to intervene

Me: \*clearing throat\* Morning love birds

They broke their kiss looking back

Zamo: Moghel

Ja: Mommy

Me: You make me sound so old Jay!

Zamo: You look good chommi hayi ngithi pregnancy glow on fleek

Me:And if you two carry on singing me lullabies at night trust me you'll get this glow too

Ja:That wouldn't be a bad thing

Zamo:Ini! (WHAT) Have you seen this figure. I'm not ready

Jay:You ain't getting any younger babe and I'd love a mini you

Zamo:Hai hai hai moghel can you see what you've done.Not even a year already you want a child Jacob

She got off him opening the fridge

Jay:Ngiyadlala babe hao yini sow'kwatile manje(I'm just joking babe, don't get angry)

She ignored him grabbing the garlic spread making me breakfast.Did I mention that I absolutely love Nomzamo!

Zamo:Bamba chommi (Here you go) I'll go get some juice

Me:Orange please

Zamo:Like we've got any other flavour :v

I chuckled grabbing a chair and digging into the mouth watering sandwich

Zamo:So moghel have you decided on a dress?

Me:Nope I'm not even looking forward to picking out a dress imagine how fat I'm going to be in it

Jay:Pregnant not fat

Me:Zweli thinks I'm fat

Jay:He's just messing around with you

Zamo:Haibo Jacob ungadlali ngomunye umtwana (Don't joke around like tha) You are chommi ukhulma iqxiniso uBhut bae you've put on soo much weight

Okay! I know I keep saying I'm fat but she didn't have to rub it in like that :(

Me:Wow thank you Nomzamo!

Zamo:You still hot though moghel don't stress it's all part of the pregnancy process

Jay:Like you've experienced that before Nomzamo. Rule number one never tell a pregnant woman she's fat!

Zamo:Eintlik wena ntwana yini ngathi une experience? (Why does it sound like you've got experience) Is there a child you have that I don't know about?

He shifted uncomfortably in his chair breaking eye contact. Nazo!

Zamo:I'm asking you a question Jacob?

Me:This right here is my cue to go back to the room and practice a bit before I leave

I took the juice and went back into the room calling Zweli but it went straight to voice mail. Okay this is a sign that I've got to focus I have a paper in 4 hours time

----

{NTANDOYETHU}

If missing someone was fatal I'd be long dead but I've got to work to guarantee a secure financial future for my unborn kid. Whatever I do now I don't do for me but for Melothando and Junior.I've been house hunting and I found the perfect place for us to move into. Big secure yard for the kids to play on, 5 bedroomed double story with a study, tv room,play room and gorgeously designed interior it's perfect and I'm sure my wife will love it

I took my phone off charger putting it on receiving a few missed calls from my wife. I've been so caught up in work and finding us a place to stay that I haven't been giving her much time. I can't even call and say good morning. I quickly dailed her up because I know she hasn't left for school yet her paper is in 3 hours

Tha:Baby

Me:Sthandwa sami how are you?

Tha:I'm okay baby and you?

Zwe:I'm okay and how's my baby?



Tha:Good too.I miss you so much Zwe :(

Me:I know baby and I miss you just as much. Let me make it up to you and take you out after your paper?

Tha:What about work?

Me:I've been neglecting you for too long I miss you maan work can wait

Tha:Hai okay it's a date ke

Me:Perfect I'll be there when you finish writing okay. Good luck on your paper yezwa babe

Tha:Thank you babakhe

Me:I love you so much

Tha:You know I love you more

Me:Impossible!

"MR Zulu, Professor Claus is here to see you"

Me:Okay buzz him up.. I've got to go sthandwa sami I've got a client. I'll see you later okay

Tha:Okay babe. Later mwah

Me:Mbah

----

[MINENHLE]

Aunt:Ag come now Minenhle I told you to ring the bell when you want to use the toilet. We've run out of diapers and you soil the bed! Tshiii you'll have to wait for linah to come clean this mess up

You can't always fully rely on family they tend to get tired and you become a nuisance that's when a persons true colours begin to show.She walked out the room leaving me in a bed of sh\*t, ,Linah only comes every after two days to help out she's my nurse so until she comes over I'm stuck like this

I've been cleared off brain damage but I'm paralysed from my neck down,I can't speak, I can't move I can't do a damn thing! Yet they expect me to ring a damn bell, I'm stuck staring at the ceiling the whole damn day thinking about what Ntandoyethu and Nomzamo did to me yet I'm the criminal.The only reason I'm not in prison is because of my current condition so I'm out under supervision. I don't know what they are supervising because I'm a bloody pumpkin stuck on this bed with my thoughts to keep me company. I will recover come hell or high water I'll be seeing a physiotherapist to help me out. And when that day comes I will have my revenge! Even if it's the last thing I do,Zweli and his precious wife will pay for everything they've put me through

This war is far from over

♡♡

♡♡♡

▪Minenhle♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 54••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

So my mom,aunt Rose,Ethan and Grandpa are on their way to South Africa today and I'm nervous as hell,not because they are coming but because my mom asked me to arrange a meeting where my Uncle Lunga and grandmother will be present when they arrive. I don't know why she's so hasty we could at least have spent a week together before revealing them to my uncle and grandmother but I guess it's for the best we just get this over and done with

Zwe:Ready to go and get your mother from the airport babe?

Me:I don't know. I'm more nervous than excited, what if they have her sent back to prison Zwe? Aggg I won't live with myself I don't know why I even asked her to

come this side in the first place. I could have maintained a relationship with her from that side. Maybe visit her every 2 months, what if-

Zwe:Melothandoo! Baby relax. We've already thought that far right? If she does get thrown back in I'll get her right out just relax and leave everything to me

Me: What if there's nothing you can do :( she ran to a foreign country Zweli. I know how the judge and every other person is going to think "if she was innocent she wouldn't have skipped the country"

Zwe:Self defence, scared, paranoia. See baby a lot of things will work in your mom's favour regarding her history. Just trust me on this one okay?

I nodded throwing myself onto the couch (Zamo's apartment)

Me:Then there's my uncle \*sighs\* how will he take finding out about his son, My grandmother and my mom meeting ayi! This is going to be a mess I can just feel it in my gut I know how much my grandmother hates my mom's guts

He chuckled sitting down next to me holding my hands

Zwe:Everything will work out fine just relax baby don't over think it for all we know your grandmother could forgive her

Me:\*chuckles\* That woman is pure evil Zweli awaz'neks wena (you don't know nothing)

Zwe:Yeah judging from their actions it's believable. Who would want to abuse all of this yumminess

I laughed at his cheesyness

Zwe:I'm serious just look at you (bites lower lip)

He came closer and kissed my neck lust reeked off my husband and I really wasn't in the mood to have sex. It's freaking strange because I'm pregnant and my gyne told me I'd be craving a lot of that. I slightly pushed him away with my hand on his chest

Me:Ntandoyethu not now

Zwe:Come on babe it's been weeks I miss you

He tried kissing me again but nausea kicked in as soon as his hands touched my skin and I had to run to the toilet. That's been happening since we got back to South Africa every time he tries getting intimate my hormones act up and I get sick fok I don't even get turned on and it worries me, my husband is a snack no wait an entire meal and just the sight of him used to send me in frenzy. I'd get high of his presence I'd want nothing but to have our souls communicate with our bodies gelled as one. Zweli is an extremely sexual being and I don't want my husband seeking satisfaction from someone else. I could tell it was beginning to frustrate him but knowing my husband he "understands that it's the pregnancy" but I know blue balls kill him every time we get together. I had my head literally in the toiletlet letting out all my breakfast from this morning while he rubbed my back holding back my hair. I swear morning sickness is not a joy at all one would think by now it would be gone but no every time uZwe akhona it wakes up :'(

Zwe:Easy babe easy

I got up to the basin rinsing my mouth

Me:I'm so sorry Zwe

Zwe:No need to apologise baby are you feeling better?

Me:I'm just hungry

Zwe:Ofcourse you are you just took everything you had in there out. Come let's get you and junior fed

He took my hand leading the way to the kitchen. I swear I felt real bad when I noticed his erection

Me:Baby?

Zwe:Yebo sthandwa sami?

Me:Okay no it's fine never mind

I sat on the high chair by the kitchen island while he familiarised himself with Nomzamo's kitchen making me a sandwich

Zwe:Ask babe. What's on your mind

Me: You know how guys like err how do I put this, uhm go out to find people to have a nice time with when they feeling some type of way?

Zwe: What are you saying Melo?

Me: You know like uhm

Zwe: I know what you thinking and trying to say. Why are you asking me this?

Okay this is getting awkward real fast

Me: We haven't been you know

Zwe: Are you being serious right now? Do you think I'd have an affair while I have a pregnant wife

Me: You have needs don't you? You satisfied yourself with Dr Sibi-

He put his hand up to stop me from speaking any further

Zwe: I do have needs but I wouldn't stoop that low. I'm actually really offended that you'd think so low of me I thought you knew me and how I feel about you. Yes I had an affair with Dr Sibiya but was I committed to any of the women I was involved with? Did I love any of them. Melothando I dropped Dr Sibiya and every other woman I was busy with when you came into my life!

Me: I'm sorry Zweli I didn't mean to offend you. We haven't bee-

He cut me off putting or rather pushing my sandwich across the island to me

Zwe: Here's your sandwich. I'm taking a quick drive I'll pick you up in 15 minutes so we can go to the airport. Take your medication when you done nx

And just like that he walked out. You see? That's what sexual frustration does to people I was just asking a simple question out of concern. Shouldn't we be open with each other mxm

"Eh and then moghel? Brother bae just drove out the yard like he caught you doing something wrong. Kwenzenjani? (What happened?)"

Me: Hey Zee \*sigh\* ayi just a minor argument

Zamo: About what? Pela uBrother never gets worked because of you. It must have been hectic

Me:Remember what I told you about getting sick whenever we try to get intimate

Zamo:It happened again today?

Me:Yeah. And I kind of asked if he'd cheat eh he got defensive and angry then left

Zamo:Ah is he cheating?

Me:I doubt it it's only been 2 and half weeks but I know if this continues he'll get desperate and find someone else

Zamo:Ah chommi I doubt he'd do that to you.Besides this morning sickness will pass and you'll be fine

Me:You don't get it Zamo. It's not just the morning sickness like I'm off totally off. Just the sight of him used to make me wet but now even without getting sick I'm just never in the mood

Zamo:Eh hai chommi you should see your gynecologist or doctor about this. Ask them if it's normal

Me:Yeah

Zamo:Anyways chommi I did some stalking and found o'baby mama ka Jay you know she ain't even all that moghel she looks like a bloody frog

Oh yeah :v turns out Jacob really has wait for it.. not one but 2 sets of twins. Nomzamo got mad like literally mad when he told and ran out smashing the windows of his car. When I came back from writing my paper since Zweli couldn't make it to our outing anymore I found cops swarming the yard.Not to arrest her but to protect Jacob from her, my friend is dangerous shem

Me:\*laughs\*Eh this I need to see

Zamo:I'll show you moghel indaba her ugliness depleted my battery

Me: :v ha chommi what did the poor girl do to you?

Zamo:She met my man before me! She has children with my man!

Me:Chommi you weren't even in the picture that time

She let out a sigh walking to the couch throwing herself on it

Zamo:I know moghel.I guess I've never felt for anyone what I feel for Jacob

Me:What's your way forward with him? Loving him comes with loving his kids and being civil with his baby mama

Zamo:I know what bothers me is why he thought it's okay to keep it a secret

Me:That's a question you should ask him

Zamo:I did and he told me about being afraid to lose me yey yey ini ini you know. All along I've been nothing but transparent with him

Me:I'm sorry friend

Zweli walked in

Zwe:Ready to leave? My mom just called your grandmother and uncle are already at the royal house

My heart started beating so fast I swear I thought it would pop out of my chest. This is real

Me:Uhm yes I'm ready

I took the last bit of bread shoving it into my mouth

Zamo:I hope everything goes well moghel. If anyone bothers you don't hesitate to call me bozonya nyi!

Me:\*laughs\*I have got you on speed dial chommi. I'll see you later call Jacob and talk things out alright?

Zamo:Okaaay

She got up hugging me then kissing my belly

Zamo:Take care of mommy okay

I smiled walking out towards the car getting in. Zweli was still upset so I kept quiet while we drove to the airport. You know when guilt and regret creeps in and you've just got to swallow your pride and apologise that was the case

Me:Zweli

Zwe:Mm?

Me:I'm sorry.. about earlier on. I really didn't mean to offend you

Zwe:Okay

Eh just like that?

Me:It's just that maybe you'll think I'm avoiding sex with you and find someone else. Zweli I don't want to lose you, you complete me and I get scared. If anyone were to take you away from me or anything happen to you it would kill me. I'm really sorry :(

Kgaa these tears! Making look weak and manipulative

Zwe:\*sigh\*I guess I also acted irrationally,baby you need to understand that you're the only woman tailored to fit into my heart. I could never find another who makes me feel the way you do. Baby yeah our sex is intense and there's nothing I want more than to be buried deep inside you... (laughs) I shouldn't have said that now I have a boner just thinking about it but that ain't everything. Sex is not why you're the perfect woman for me, I would never hurt you or leave you. The day you walked into my life my sole mission became to protect you and now junior included. I love you and the last thing I'd ever want to do is hurt you or destroy the perfect family I've built for myself

Have I got the best husband ever or have I got the BEST husband ever??

Me:I love you too so much

He held my hand kissing it while we drove on speaking about random things,just catching up

\*\*

We got my family from the airport and that's when shit got real my heart was literally thumping out of my chest I was sweating in places I didn't know I could sweat. I could see the nerves on everyone's face as we pulled into the royal house

Gramps:Wow this is where you grew up son?

Zwe:(chuckles)Yebo baba

Gramps:No wonder you're so posh I expected nothing less from a prince

Imani:You sound like a gold digger papa



We all shared a light chuckle but it was short lived when I spotted uncle Lunga smoking

Ethan:I..Is that him?

His mother nodded,the car was parked we were all just bracing ourselves for what was to come but Ethan was very anxious about meeting so he got out first

Rose:Ethan wait!

She ran out after her son who was walking full speed towards his dad. I guess that was motivation enough for all of us to step out the car. My uncle had his back to us but as soon as Ethan reached him and said "Dad" he turned around and the shock/surprise on his face was so evident

Lunga:Rose :o Imani

He shifted back

Lunga:Is this. .this..

Rose:Lunga it's me,Ethan meet your father Lunga Luthuli. Lunga this is your son Ethan

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando

I'm so so sorry for not posting when I was free I got caught up and had to take care of some personal matters. I'll post another later on in the evening♥

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 55●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

Lunga:What the fuck is going on? What do you mean this is my son? Didn't you die? I don't understand. Imani how? We buried you

My poor uncle was legit confused. He's state of shock was on maximum but he should know all about fake deaths since he plotted one for me

Imani:Can we go inside. We'll explain everything

Lunga:Fuck going inside! I need answers now!

Rose:Lunga it had to be done

Lunga:WHAT THE HELL HAD TO BE DONE! YOU DEPRIVED ME THE PRIVILADGE OF BEING A FATHER TO MY BLOODY SON! I THOUGHT I LOST YOU TWO AND YOU TELL ME IT HAD TO BE DONE!

He was literally screaming at the top of his lungs drawing attention to us,My father in law came rushing out with my grandmother and 2 guards

Lunga:AND YOU! (looking at my mom)THIS MUST HAVE BEEN YOUR DOING! YOU KILLED MY BROTHER THEN LET MY FIANCE TAKE MY BABY AWAY!

Rose:Lunga calm down this is not her fault it was all my idea

Zwe'sDad:What is going on? What's all this!

Zwe:Baba

Grandma:Imani! Imani! Murderer!

She started screaming hysterically and everything was just hectic honestly commotion,screaming,questioning,bickering this is not going well at all. It was so overwhelming and it's all because of me if I had just left my mom in Angola urg!

Zwe'sDad:STOP! CAN EVERYBODY JUST STOP

If there's one thing Zweli's father has is authority his voice alone could silence a storm. Everyone shut up at his demand looking at him

Zwe'sDad:This is a royal house not a tarven where everyone will fight like they have no morals.Everyone will go inside and sit down like adults so we can find out what the hell is going on here!

He walked in and everyone followed shooting daggers at each other I promise if looks could kill it would be a massacre here

\*\*

Zwe'sDad:So who's going to tell me what's going on here? And why is it happening at my palace?

Zwe:Baba. As you know Minenhle trashed my house when she attempted to kill me and Nomzamo

Gran:Lies! We all know your wife wanted to kill my niece she's just like her mother a MURDERER!

Ima:Ma

Gran:DONT! DON'T MA ME I AM NOT YOUR MOTHER!

Zwe'sDad:Ma Luthuli could you two let my son speak

She mumbled something we couldn't hear beneath her breath while Zweli continued with the story

Zwe:Errr uhm we've been staying at a hotel so it would've been inconvenient for us to hold the meeting there and melothandos family is back in joburg

Zwe'sDad:You're still not answering my question on who these people are

Zwe:Oh this is Melothando's mother baba and this is her aunt Rose and her son Ethan who is Lunga's son

Zwe'smom:I though you said Melothando's mom is no more

Granny:She lied to escape jail for murdering my son. She's got to go back to jail before she kills your son too

Tha:Ma!

Gran:I always told you that you're just like your good for nothing mother! How could you do that to your own cousin. Push her off a balcony to kill her baby so you could carry the first heir. You're a disgrace

She spat on the ground

Me:I did not do that. I wasn't even around during the whole accident

Gran:Who knows! You could be lieng

Zwe:That's enough! Melothando had nothing to do with it

Gran:And what was your mission? How do you feel wena Ntandoyethu knowing you killed your own unborn baby,you paralysed my niece!

Zwe:That was not my child to begin with and she deserved it. She should have just done us all a favour and died

Everyone gasped because it was really unexpected especially from Zweli

Gran:Yo-

Lunga:ENOUGH! Ma just stop! Stop it

He stood up pacing up and down all over the room

Lunga:How could you do this to me Rose. How could you hide my son away from me for so long! HOW COULD YOU!

Rose:I didn't want to Lunga but I couldn't watch my best friend suffer because of your brother's sin. I never thought my plan through I just acted on impulse and I'm sorry. It was never imani's plan she didn't even know about it till the last minute

Lunga:She murdered my brother! She killed her own family she deserved to be in prison

Rose:So we all just going to look past the fact that Imani was raped by these men? Are we going to look past how she found her mother brutally murdered? Why? Why did she have to suffer for seeking justice? For defending herself?

Lunga:She could have called the cops!

Rose:And what would they have done? Have you been raped? Do you know how it feels? How many rapists roam freely? Was it okay to murder him?No but what was she to do?

Wow Rose should have been a lawyer yaz

Lunga:That still doesn't justify you keeping Ethan a secret.Hell keeping your wellbeing a secret I loved you Rose! We were planning our fucking wedding and you just "died" on me for your best friend? You could have let her go on her own Rose why! Why did you do this to me

She went down on her knee's crying

Rose:I'm sorry I'm really sorry :(

He walked upto Ethan cupping his face before embracing him in a hug,it was a very emotional moment for them one I actually envied because my grandmother showed genuine interest when she went up to hug her "grandson" where was all this love when I lived with her :( after their moment everyone sat back down

Imani:Uhm mama ka Lunga

The look of disgust on my grandmother's face every time my mom spoke to her could not be masked

Gran:What?

Imani:I'm really sorry about the pain and grief I've caused you and your family. It was never my intention to. .to kill him

Lunga:What's done is done Imani and I guess we can't keep living in the past

Gran:What? Are you hearing yourself Lunga! I will never forgive her for what she did to my son! Never

Lunga:Ma..

Gran:No! She needs to be thrown back in prison she needs to suffer for what she's done to my son

Lunga:Ma it's been 18 years.

Gran:I don't care

Me:Typical of you. May I please excused

I got up going to the kitchen while they continued arguing my mother in law followed shortly afterwards

MIL:My dear

I turned around into her embrace

Mil:How's the little one?

Me:Okay mama just these morning sicknesses that get to me

Mil:They will pass my dear. How are you and Zweli?

Me:We okay ma. You raised an amazing man and I'm grateful

Ma:Dont thank me just yet. You two are about to face the biggest challenge that will come to your relationship. No matter what do not leave your husband this determines the fate of your unborn baby

Whaaat?

Me:What do you mean ma? What biggest challenge? Leave him?

MIL>Your biggest challenge is yet to come

Me:Ma!

She looked like she was in some kind of trance

Mil:She will betray you

Me:Who!!!!

MIL:Dont leave him don't leave him don't leave him. ...

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando

I know it's short we'll meet again tomorrow

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 56●●

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

It's been 2 weeks after the whole family meeting and I can't exactly say "the hatchet" has been buried. My grandmother still hates my mothers guts but thankfully my uncle managed to convince her to not lay charges and of course had my husband pay her for her "silence", I strongly disapproved because once you bribe someone they'll come back again for more but then again what can you tell Zwe -\_- . Worse he's even agreed to pay for the nurse that takes care of Minenhle, it's not that I don't appreciate what he's doing to keep my mom out of prison but I have a feeling that this will come back to bite him. Ever since his mom told me someone will betray me I've been keeping a close eye on Zweli, I can't stop wondering who it is. Why his mom said it will determine the fate of my baby? Who's this "she" who will betray me? Like it's driving me crazy not knowing what kind of betrayal she was talking about. Is he going to cheat? Is he going to leave me for another woman? Drop me at the alter? What! To make things worse I've been having weird dreams about finding Zweli and Nomzamo in bed together, when they spot me they just start laughing it's consistent and feels so real that it affects my real life relationship with Nomzamo which is why we moving out later in the day today. And when I say "we" I mean me and my mom she's been crashing with me & Zamo just till she finds her feet so I can't exactly leave her behind when I leave. I haven't seen the house Zweli got he says it's a surprise he took care of everything furnishing, decor the works I actually trust him with that considering that the interior designing of his penthouse was on point. Oh and great news I just finished writing my exams so now all my focus will be on putting together the fairytale wedding I've always dreamed about and live out my Cinderella story who lives happily ever after with her prince

\*\*

I sat on my bed just going through a catalogue of wedding dresses, ever had a specific idea of how you want your wedding dress to look but see other designs and just don't know which to pick? That was me my dream wedding dress is definitely a slim fit lace dress like the one the girl in Usher and Wales Matrimony music video wears but now I'm seeing beautiful princess dresses and I'm torn. I put the catalogue down sighing in frustration when I heard soft knock

Me:Come in

Nomzamo walked in with Milk and chocolate Romany Creams and junior just started kicking

#NewADDICTION/CRAVING

Me:Woaw! My baby just kicked!

Yep this is the first time

Zamo:Ini!!! (What!)

She put the glass and saucer on the side board and held onto my stomach

Zamo:Kick nana,kick for aunty zee

Me:Looks like junior was just excited for the moment

Zamo:Ah uJunior is being funny just like his mom

Me:What's that supposed to mean?

Zamo:Come on moghel don't think I haven't picked up the vibe you've been giving me. Firstly you avoid me or having any type of conversation with me. You've cut me out of the whole wedding planning thing we had going. You know what sucks is that I don't even know what I done wrong to you. You know me moghel I don't beg anyone for anything if you don't want to talk to me angina ndaba but I miss you. You're like the closest thing I've had to a sister in a long time and you shutting me out for something I don't know about hurts. Bhuka manje you all packed ready to leave and I had to hear it all from your mother. Yini girl? What did I do that's soo bad that you can't even look me in the eyes when you see me? Because I miss you

Me:Chommi I've been under a lot of strain lately it's nothing that you're doing

Haai don't look at me like that I'm not about to tell her I've been dreaming about her having sex with my husband noooo! But could she honestly be the one to betray me? She's sooo damn genuine guys

Zamo:What strain chommi?

Me:You know Zweli paying for minenhle's nurse,having my mom around and trying to build a relationship with her,planning a wedding, the whole Zweli



situation it's too much and I'm sorry for pushing you away and cutting you out I really need you with this wedding planning it's killing me

Zamo:Only if I'm still your maid of honour?

Me:Ofcourse you are chommi

Zamo:Eek thank you moghel I've got so many ideas for this wedding! Like this is going to be the wedding of the century

She let out a squeaky scream hugging me and junior kicked again

Me:Someone is very fond of their aunt

Zamo:Ah like junior uya feela that this is going to be a bomb wedding

She hugged me again before springing up

Zamo:I've got to get planning. I've got the greatest idea on how the venue should look. Oh my gosh my friend is back yall

She literally ran out the room like a kid who just got candy leaving me laughing. I called Zwe to let him know about our baby's first kick

Zwe:What? And I wasn't even there

He honestly sounded disappointed he's been going on about the first time the baby kicks, how he'll be able to know if it's a boy or girl blah blah

Me:Ag don't worry babe there's still going to be plenty more kicks

Zwe:Won't be the same as the first. I just can't wait to have you near me again. Wake up next to you, watch you blow up

Me:I just can't wait to see the house

Zwe:Ouch so much for being romantic

Me:I'm just kidding babe I can't wait either

Zwe:Hope you all packed up

Me:I am even though I'm really sad that I'm leaving Zamo behind

Zwe:You two finally managed to fix things?

I've told Zweli about the dreams and he always guarantees me that nothing like that would ever happen. It's pregnancy causing me to have these dreams I should stop stress in

Me:Yeah it's so wrong to punish her for something she really didn't do. Even though I've been giving her the cold shoulder she managed to come by and mend us,she even brought me some Romany creams

Zwe:(chuckles)I should have known there's food involved

Me:Aaaagggggggg whatever

Zwe:Baby

Me:Yeah?

Zwe:I love you

Me:Aww I love you too

Zwe:And I can't wait to marry you again, raise our child with you

Me; Neither can I babe

Zwe:And make more babies

Me:Haibo

Zwe:What? I want my whole army of kids running around our house. Is your mom all packed? I'm leaving work right now babe I'll be there in about an hour but I've sent Mr Khumalo (a mover) to come pick up your luggage has he arrived yet?

Me:I'm not sure about my mom being done packing but no he hasn't yet co-

(Sound of hooter outside)

Me:Oh never mind he just got here

Zwe:Good. Go ahead and give him your luggage to load see you soon

Me:Bye husband

I got up to go and make sure Imani is done packing up. My mom is extra slow you guys she takes an hour just to go to the Pakistani shop nearby so I need to be safe

Me:Mom?

Ima:This side

I went to the lounge and found her chilling watching tv in pyjamas!

Me:Ma! Are you being for real? We leaving in a few

Ima:Was that today?

Me:You have got to be kidding me. Please tell me you done packing at least?

Ima:Yes that I've done

Me:Now please go and freshen up Mr Khumalo is already here to come and pick our luggage up

Ima:I'm on it

She got up heading straight to her room and I opened up for Mr Khumalo to load our things

----

{Ntandoyethu}

I drove by the new house after work just to make sure everything is in order I don't want Melothando finding flaws with the house this is all for her. I stopped by the nursery just letting everything sink in it's amazing how much has happened all in a year. Now I'm about to be a father, a whole father! What more could a man ask for even though this pregnancy is messing with our sex life and has my wife all insecure it means a lot to me that she's the woman carrying my baby. Someone I love whole heartedly, it bothers me how she think I'd cheat on her. That's not even a possibility there's nothing I would do to hurt her ever so maybe having her close to me all the time will help her get rid of that ridiculous idea

\*\*

After checking out the house and being very satisfied with it I made my way to Nomzamo's place to go and get what's mine there was soo much excitement running through my body you'd swear I've never lived with Thando :v . I guess I'm still going to have to get used to the idea of her mom staying with us as well, but I'm happy that they trying to work things out and grateful to Lunga for convincing

his mom to let go off the past even though I had to compensate her much to Melothando's disapproval. She was actually right when she said they'd come back for more, this morning I was emailed a physiotherapy bill that amounted to 15k for Minenhle you'd think they'd use the money I gave them but no. For peace sake I paid it off but made sure to let them know not another cent will come from my pocket

\*\*

After waiting almost an hour waiting for the mother and daughter combo we finally got to leave. I won't lie pregnancy suited T so much makes me want to knock her up every year. She had her hair straightened and dyed blueish grayish really suited her

Me: You look really good

She smiled leaning over to kiss my cheek

Thand: I'm glad you like it

Me: How's junior been treating you? Any more kicks?

Tha: You ask like you haven't seen me in months babe. Your lil one hasn't been behaving at all has mama hungry alllll the time and has her running to the toilet every 5 minutes and no I think it was the romany creams that got her so excited

Me: Him!

Tha: I want a girl though

Zwe: Unfortunately it's going to be a boy

Imani: The baby has already started kicking?

Tha: Yep this morning when Zamo brought me some milk and cookies

Imani: And you didn't even tell me!

Tha: Ah I'm sorry mom I wanted to tell you but seeing you in pyjamas made me forget. Wow please tell me we getting a house near the beach, please tell me we getting a house near the beach

I guess it was pretty obvious seeing that we were approaching the houses at the beach front. I pressed the remote control opening the gate

Tha:Is this our house? No it can't be! My favourite colour and all

Me:I knew you'd love it

Imani:It's beautiful

Tha:Zwe :(

Me:It's all yours my love. This is where our legacy begins,where we raise our family and make this house a home. I really hope you like it

I took the house keys handing them to her

Tha:Are you kidding me? Like it? I love it thank you so much Zweli thank you so much

Me:No thank you baby. Now come on and check your new house out but before that I've got a surprise for you

Tha:Yes?

Me:I'm going to need you to put this on

I handed her a blindfold helping her put it on

Me:Ma please help her out

Imani:Okay son

We got her out and her mom helped her towards the surprise behind the house. Her jaw dropped when she saw it and I could see tears well up in her eyes

Tha:Guys kanti?

Me:Baby I just decided to get you an early wedding gift

I took the blindfold off and handed her the keys to her brand new car

Me:I know you can't exactly drive but I just couldn't help myself when I saw this I had to get it for you

She turned around crashing into my arms

Tha:I love you! I don't deserve this I don't deserve you!

Ima:You've got a good guy here. You two have got all my blessings may your marriage be fruitful and long

Me:Thank you ma. I love you too baby you deserve everything you get

I swear she was hung up and stuck on the car. She even forgot about the house we had to drag her out of the car to check out the interior of the house. She loved every bit of it and seeing her glow and happy made me so much more happier what more could a man ask for

♡♡♡

♡♡♡♡

-ZWELI♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 57••

~~~

{MELOTHANDO}

"I found love in you..

And I've learnt to love you too

Never have I felt that I could be all that you see

It's like our hearts have intertwined into the perfect harmony

This is why I love you. Oo this is why I love you because you love me

YOU LOVE MEE"

I listened to that song every single morning. Because my maan sent it to me ^\_^

Having Zweli as my life partner is great and all,he makes me so happy and gives me soo much support. I love him soo much but not more than the house and car

he got me, I literally wake up and look out the window to view the ocean it's really calming even though I spent most of my days in the nursery just making sure everything is ready for junior's arrival and if it wasn't that I was always out and about with Nomzamo planning my wedding. Everything was just going smoothly oh and to ice the cake I passed my exams with flying colours so I qualify to write my matric. It's safe to say my life is finally taking a turn in the right direction

\*knock on door\*

Mom:Thando get ready my baby we have to go and see the designer so that he can start working on your wedding dress

Me:Come in ma

My mom's and my relationship is getting there veryyyy slowly but surely. Seeing that she's always around we get to bond. She's been trying to get a job with no luck so she barely leaves the house and her only friend is in Johannesburg with my uncle soo yeah...

Mom:You still in bed Thando

Me:(sulking)I'm tired ma

Mom:If you don't get up you going to blow up you've got to be active Tee. Take walks a little exercise here and there

Getting up at 7 months of pregnancy is already hard imagine what exercise will do to me.I know I'm not yet heavily heavily pregnant but still it's hard and my legs swell up if I'm up for longer than 15 minutes worse my hubby is gone on a business trip so nobody is around to give me a massage to help me out.My baby is growing really fast and is very healthy despite almost losing itZweli and I decided to let the gender of the baby remain unknown he says he wants to be "surprised" even though he's certain it's a boy :v I think it's a girl though or well I hope it's a girl but either way I'll be happy. We still haven't been able to get intimate and it's really frustrating,I always feel bad having to push Zweli away when he's all hot and ready for action, he's a man who has got needs :( . I even consulted a few doctors about it and it's said to be normal it happens, I'm just grateful to God for giving me a patient and understanding husband. I trust him with my life but

paranoia also eats me up inside waiting for this "ultimate betrayal" his mom was talking about or maybe she was just speaking I don't know

\*\*

My mom left the room and I got up out of bed to take a shower, I can honestly never get over how luxurious this house is and it's all mine! Mine guys that once upon a street rat girl!!! Cinderella is a true story. I am her, she is me just that my fairy god mother came in the form of a husband. After my shower I put on a cute navy blue balloon dress with slippers all these other shoes make my feet swell. Tied my hair up and voilla I'm dine. Just as I was about to leave the room my phone rang. It was Zwe

Me:Babe

Zwe:Mamakhe how are you?

Me:I miss you so I'm not good at all

Zwe:Two more days then I'll be back in Durban,I miss you more sthandwa sami. How is my baby?

Me:Your baby is draining the life out of me

Zwe:Just two more months babe

Me:I can't wait!

Oh yeah the wedding will be happening a month after I've given birth, that's why I'm taking this wedding planning so lightly in my eyes we've got loads of time even though it's just 3 months

Zwe:Neither can I babe. You have no idea how much I miss giving you some good loving

Me:(chuckles)I thought you'd say you can't wait to meet your baby but no all my husband is thinking about is sex. You do know you still going to have to wait after I give birth right?

Zwe:Damn! This is torture.(laughs)And you know I can't wait to meet junior. Hold him,kiss him spoil him. Our little prince

Me:Neither can I



Zwe:You going for driving lessons today?

Me:Nope I'm actually about to leave with mom's to meet up with the designer and Zamo for my dress

Zwe:Uber?

Me:Yep

Zwe:Still don't know why you ain't using the car I bought you babe. Your mom can drive yet you call an uber and let it gather dust in there

Me:You know how I feel about people driving MY car

"Mr Zulu you're needed upstairs your client just arrived"

Zwe:Eerr.okay my love I've got to go take care of your self and my precious cargo. I love you so much

Me:I love you too baby. Have a productive day♥and show those clients who's the best lawyer in KZN

Zwe:I definitely will bye baby

With that he hung up and I texted Zamo to let her know that we're on our way. My mom had already requested an uber so we didn't really have to wait that long before it came.I know I have a car but ain't nobody touching my baby besides me! Anyway my driving lessons have been going great so very soon I'll be driving my beast. Zweli even took the opportunity to have a car seat fitted he is so ready for this baby it's crazy not that I'm complaining ;)

We got to the botique where Zamo and my designer Zurrié waited for us, we'd already met up with Zurrié before so he already knew the kind of dress I had in mind. Remember I told you guys? The dress from Usher & Wale's matrimony music video??? Yeah that one the only problem was getting the correct measurements pela I'm sure I'd have lost a couple of baby fat kilo's

Zurrié:Girl you are going to look fabulous on your big day. I hear you marrying quite a looker

Me:(laughing)And who told you that Zu?

Zurrié:Oh I've got my sources

Him and Nomzamo looked at each other high five'ing. Haha I should have know ever since the first appointment those two have been inseparable maybe because they've got so much in common. Zu is gay by the before yall think they inseparable in "another" way

Me:So Zu what's going to happen? I see the design is final but when do you start like actually making my dress? Are you guys going to wait for me to give birth to take measurements or?

Zurrié:No darling we are going to make your dress with the measurements we took before you got.. well you know before the baby bump grew

He better have not wanted to say before you got fat!

Me:Okay so I know if you make it too big you can adjust but what if you make it too small then what? We'll only have a month to fix it

Zurrié:Darling darling darling we aren't the best in Durban for nothing! Everything will be just how you want it

Me:I hope so. And Zamo? The bridesmaids dresses?

Zamo:Oh Zu my friend Thando has so little faith in us

Zurrié:Tell me about it

Mom:Oh come on guys she just wants to make sure everything is perfect on her special day

Me:You know!

Zamo:Don't you worry girl I've got that sorted so I've actually got a design down to show you to blend in with the colour scheme you've got going

She showed me a sample sketch of hers and the bridesmaids dresses and I loved it. Nothing drastic like I was expecting they were cute simple navy blue gowns and she of course had a bomb navy dress nice and flowy like I wanted because it's going to be a beach wedding. I'm not having much bridesmaids because lets be honest I don't have much real people in my life so Zamo of course is my maid of honour then my braidsmaids would be my mom and Buhle I'm sure you guys remember her Zwelis ex "first wife" she's already given birth to a beautiful bouncing baby boy whome she named Khanya.We weren't that close but when

she stayed with Zwe and I before the divorce we created a little bond so she didn't even twice accepting my invite even though Zamo disputed it because "Mina moghel I don't like her ozena ngcono (she makes herself better) and she's probably going to rub her engagement no Themba in my face" as she would say. Oh yoh gossip alert!! So turns out Themba was actually Nomzamo's boyfriend before Buhle "snatched" him away from her. That would explain the animosity between them but just for that one day I'm going to need them to put their differences aside. After the whole session with Zurrié my Zuzuliza we had lunch at Spur my mom had to take a call and came back telling me we need to go home

Zamo:But we still need to meet up with the decor lady and discuss the venue for reception ma

Me:Yeah what's the hurry anyways who was on the phone?

Mom:Can't we postpone it? Nobody it was Rose and we need to get home I forgot to uhm.. uh put the stove off

Me:How! Uhm ma you can go home I really need to get this decor sorted before I'm heavily pregnant and lazy to move around

Zamo:Yeah good idea I'll take care of Thando no worries

Mom:Okay okay fine I was on the phone with Zweli he just got home and wanted to surprise you so he asked me to convince you to get back home but seeing that you're being so difficult it's no more a surprise!

Me:He's home!!!!

I swear I couldn't hide my excitement I wasn't expecting him back so soon

Mom:Yes so now will you go?Don't worry about the decor lady Zamo and I will go and give you feedback to see if you agree or not

Me:My Ntandoyethu is home!!!

Mom:I'm guessing you never heard a thing I just said. Go my baby but please act surprised when you get there don't worry an uber is already on it's way

Zamo:Ncaah yazi I'd die for my boyfriend to be more like Zweli his so sweet to think I was once his wife nami ai

Me:(laughing)Walala wasala (you snooze you lose)

Zamo:Yeah yeah go mgan prince charming awaits you

My uber arrived and I left leaving my mom's and Zamo behind to attend to the decor lady. I swear I used the toilet before I left the mall but the urge to pee was really strong and home seemed really far this uber driver was going so darn slow

Me:Uhm hey mind going a bit faster I only live 5 minutes away and I need to-

Then bam he drives over a speed bump and I just release. Father God the embarrassment!!!!!!! :( I felt like dieing

Driver:Come again?

Me:Err never mind

Guys! Is he going to notice I peed :( mina I'm not saying anything. I payed him and waited till he drove off before walking into the house my dress was wet and I just wanted to cry... I walked into the house with tears threatening to escape my eyes. When I opened the door Zweli was standing there with a bouquet of red roses in his hands

Zwe:Suprise

I ran into his arms and just started crying. I peed! In an uber

Zwe:Baby what's wrong? Is the baby okay?Why you wet? Did your water break?

Can I cry finish before the hundred thousand questions

Zwe: Baby talk to me please

Me:I..I-

Zwe:What?

Me:I peed in the uber(cries)

He tried to hold it back but he burst out laughing holding tighter onto me

Zwe:Baby you're pregnant don't beat yourself up about it. Stop crying please let's get you cleaned up okay? Get those feet massaged and have loads and loads of ice cream. How does that sound?

I just smiled nodding following him to the bathroom. He bathed me and got me a clean nighty then as promised brought ice cream for me to devour while he drank a cold bottle of Heineken and massaged my feet

We spent our time catching up and that made me realise just how much I missed and love this man of mine. The massaging went from my feet to my back, my back to my breast while nibbling on my neck letting his warm alcohol infused breath hit my skin. I could feel it, the urge to get sick come he literally made my skin crawl

Me:Zwe..

Zwe:Baby please I need this

He came to my lips and kissed me. I tried my best but I couldn't I pushed him away getting up

Me:I can't I'm sorry

Zwe:Fuck Thando a whole 5 months!

Me:I thought you understand

Zwe:I do but can't you suck it up just this once baby I need this so badly. I need to feel some warmth

He was already holding me squeezing my ass. His hard on literally throbbing through the sweatpants he had on

Me:Zwe you tipsy right now. I can't please sleep it off I know you need this but I really can't I'm not comfortable

Zwe:Not comfortable! Fuck so much for having a wife

With that said he walked out and I heard his car pull out of the yard. Okay this is a whole new side to Zweli I don't know

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando♡

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

••Insert 58••

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

I really thought I could handle this, I could hold on for just a few more months but I can't. 5 MONTHS!!! 5 Freaking months without sex and it's only getting to me now :/ I've never had to go this long without being satisfied I'm a prince for heavens sake all my sexual desires were met when I needed that's why I always had Dr Sibiya on speed dail. I always thought pregnant women are always horny in need of satisfaction but nope not my wife sex repulses her. I know the doctor said this occurs in some woman and is totally normal I even called my mom to ask and she told me it's normal to be patient but Thando is not even trying!!!! fuck I'd take oral over nothing anyday. I just needed to clear my head since I was obviously not thinking with it and it really didn't help that I was a bit intoxicated from the bottle I had. I probably overreacted by leaving but I'll deal with that when I get home, I drove to a bar for a couple of drinks and trust me when I say Jezebel lurks there! Women were literally throwing themselves at me dancing in my face with clothes that covered almost nothing,as tempted as I was to just get rid of this sexual urge I couldn't do that to Melothando I couldn't disrespect my wife in such a way. She didn't get herself pregnant nor did she ask for whatever it is that's happening to her to happen so I'm just going to have to live with this. The drunker I got the more difficult it became to resist temptation so I took the bottle of whiskey I ordered and headed to my car to continue my drinking spree. Dailed up an uber to get me back home seeing that I was drunk

My phone rang and without checking caller id I just answered

Me:Zweli speaking?

"Ntandoyethu where are you?"

That would be my beautiful wife

Me:(laughing)Oooo someone sounds angry

"It's 10pm Ntando my mom ain't back home her and Nomzamo went out. You ain't home what's going on? Where are you? Who are you with? Zweli are you cheating on me? Are you with Nomzamo"

Paranoia was really getting the best of her. All because of a dumb dream she keeps having. If I wanted to sleep with Nomzamo I'd have done it ages ago

Me:Have a little faith in me would you

"Zweli \*sigh\* just get back home please before you do something stupid"

Me:How about you start trusting me

"You know what Zweli! Stay wherever the hell you are. I'm calling an uber and going over to Buhle"

Me:(laughing)Don't leave my baby you going to disturb Buhle and her fiancé

"Bye Ntandoyethu. Who leaves their pregnant wife alone the whole night? You know my pregnancy comes with complications and my mother isn't around probably thinking we need some space. But you out there doing Lord knows what all because we couldn't do the deed. Zweli I understand your frustration but there's nothing I can do about it"

She was yelling and what she was saying actually made sense but I was too drunk to understand her

Me:Okay I love you. Take care of yourself greet Buhle

"Wow! Bye Zweli nxl"

She hung up and I looked at my phone.Maybe she needs the space besides I'm not in the mood for a fight when I get home. Just to give her enough time to cool off and leave. I locked up my car uberd to another pub a more decent one without all the half naked women all over. I sat at the bar downing a can of hunters dry I think I've had enough strong stuff for the night

"Haibo arnt you supposed to be at home with Thando!"

I turned to see who was telling me that and was greeted by Nomzamo and My mother in law

Me:She needed some space

Zamo:Haibo why when she was so excited to come back home? Pela moghel was all "myai nyaby is nyome" now duku duku she needed space? Omyenzi?(What did you do to her?)

Nomzamo is really really forward sometimes

Me:Nothing she really just needed space

Imani:Maybe I should just go home and check on \*burps\* her

Looks like I'm not the only wasted person here.She couldn't even stand up straight I know she's only 2/3 years older than me but her being my mother in law makes this a bit awkward

Me:Don't bother she's gone to Buhle let's just have a good time Thando is fine. Waiter!! Bring a round of shots and lemons for us

Zamo:Zweli!

Nomzamo grabbed my arm pulling me to a corner

Zamo:What the hell is wrong with you!

Me:What do you mean?

Zamo:This is so unlike you Zweli leaving your pregnant wife and galavanting getting drunk.What's really going on Baba?

Me:(laughing)When last was I called baba

Zamo:Focus Zweli! Geez.Is this about the whole not being able to get intimate thing?

Wow!

Me:So she discusses our bedroom problems with you? Damn every body probably knows I'm being starved

Zamo:Zweli go home please. Melothando needs you now more than ever

Me:Melothando is fine. I'm a grown ass man who can make his own decisions. In future Nomzamo stay the hell out of my business what happens between me and melothando in the bedroom is non of your concern. I don't know why the hell she even tells you this things



\*\*

I walked away going back to the bar. The bartender had already brought my shots

Me: You doing this with us Zamo?

Zamo: I think I should get going. It's late

Imani: Ah come on Zee I thought you helping paint the town red as you told me. I didn't even want to \*burps\* do this

Zamo: That was when I thought the lovers needed space. I think you should leave too. You're wasted and I don't want anything bad happening to you

Imani: Ah I'm still having fun!!!

Me: Leave her don't worry I'll take care of her

Imani: See \*laughs\* my son in law has got me

Me: Just at least have one shot with us then you can leave

Zamo: Agggg okaay okaay!

One shot turned to two. Two to six. Six to ten. By the time we left the pub we couldn't even stand up straight Miss "It's late I've got to go home" too

Me: Maybe you should come home with us

Zamo: Hai hai my man awaits me

Me: Suit yourself "mo girl"

We all stumbled towards our ubers. Nomzamo in a different one, me and mother in law in another. I'm definitely... no point of correction "we" definitely going to feel this in the morning

Me: You know ma! I love your baby girl so so much. She completes me

Imani: And if you ever hurt her there is going to be hell to pay son

Me: I wouldn't dream of it. She is the better half of me. The piece that completes my soul (singing)

Imani: No no stop-I think I'm going to be si-

She bent over puking on her jeans

Me:Shit

The uber had a tinted window separating us from the driver so he didn't see nothing

Imani:Damn. I've got vomit all over me

We just started laughing at it. I don't know why she was laughing but I was laughing because earlier Thando peed now her mom is vomiting :v

She pulled her jeans off

Me:What are you doing?

Imani:I can't sit in this come help me pull it off it's so tight!

She put her legs over me with her jean pulled halfway down

Me:Ew now I've got to touch your vomit

Imani:Just pull it off I'm itching

I don't know how the heck she fitted into this in the first place. After a whole lot of tugging and her laughing non stop I managed to get them off and had my mother in law's bare thighs on my lap. My hand resting on it involuntarily going higher and higher up her thicke thighs. Shit! I've never realised how alike her and Melothando are,it was like staring at a more mature version of her. She tried getting up and sitting proper but Lord only knows how she ended up straddling me. God forbid the thoughts that were going through my mind she's my wife's mother for heaven's sake.She rested right ontop of my groin sending a wave of lust all over my body that I couldn't control. My blood was boiling and my erection growing hard and fast. Fuck why is she even sitting on me like this. She stopped giggling when she realised what she was doing to me I'm pretty certain she could feel my hard on underneath her it wasn't helping that I could feel the heat emmiting from her pxssy

Me:Fuck

Imani:I'm so sorry

She tried moving off me but I grabbed onto her waist preventing her from moving.. I knew it was wrong and I wanted so badly to ignore this urge I had but with all this is alcohol in my system I couldn't think straight

Imani:Ntandoyethu what are you doing?

She tried getting of me again but I couldn't let her. Our breathing was changing I could feel her panties dampen up..

Me:Don't please... Just stay here for a little while

I grabbed onto her ass grinding her ontop of me it felt so damn good even without any penetration. I got lost in that moment smashing my lips onto hers she responded almost immediately letting our tongues dance. I sunk a finger into her and she let out a soft moan

Me:Shit!

Imani:Z..Zweli..s..stopp..this is wrong..

Me:Please..

Damn I sounded desperate

Imani:I'm your....wife's....mother stop!

I pushed her off me realising what just happened. I kissed my mother in law!!!

Me:I.. I'm sorry

I don't know if we immediately got sober or what but guilt was eating me up

Imani:Can we.. never talk about this

Me:Can you put your jeans on..or cover up

I won't lie a huge part of me wanted to say "fuck this" and do it but I just can't not with her mom not with anyone. Thando is the last person in this world I want to hurt.. Not when she's carrying my heir

The uber dropped us off at home and Imani walked out with me behind her. I couldn't help but stare at her perfectly rounded butt damn she's attractive really attractive, my slowly subsiding buldge became rock hard again. Why isn't she dressed again?

We walked into the house stumbling and bumping into each other the sexual tension sky high. She tripped and I caught her before she hit the ground. We stood there frozen in each other's arms just staring at each other

Imani:\*clears throat\* I should uhm get to bed

Me:\*coughs\* uhm yeah me too

I let her go and she hurried of to her room while I made my way to mine. Thando was around sound asleep, my beautiful woman she didn't leave after all. She is honestly her mother's daughter their beauty is out of this world. Damn the guilt Guilt! The fucking guilt! It immediately consumed me. I kissed my wife's mother! Fuck Zweli!!!!

Me:I'm so sorry my love I'm so sorry

I layed next to her and before you knew I was out!

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 59●●

~~~

{Imani}

Okay I might have went a bit overboard with the drinking last night. I haven't touched alcohol in years and with a lot of convincing Nomzamo got me to go out and enjoy myself. I won't lie that was exactly what I needed even though I don't remember much of what happened last night. The last thing I have in my memory was having shots the rest of the night is a complete blurr!! I got out of bed sitting up straight. Damn my head! What time is it anyways! Why am not wearing my jeans! Why the hell do I smell like puke and why do I feel like I've been run over

by a train then thrown into the air to be hit by an airplane?! That's it I'm never ever drinking again I'm too old to be feeling this way

I dragged my body and heavy pounding head to the bathroom and took a cold shower letting my hair curl up. Put on a sweatpants and white tee before joining the love birds in the kitchen for breakfast

Me:Good morning you two

Tha:Hey mom..Bye mom

She got off the high chair grabbing her handbag and water bottle

Me:Where to?

Tha:Gyne I've been feeling a slight pain in my lower abdomen so it's better to be safe and know what's causing it

Me:Yes my baby. I hope everything is okay I also had a lot of slight pains when I was pregnant with you but knowing the complications you had it's best you go for a check up. You going too son?

Zweli was being very awkward not his usual self. He was very fidgety avoiding eye contact at all costs. Strange..

Zwe:Err. Yeah \*clearing throat\*

Tha:Let's get going Zwe I don't want to spend my whole day at the doctors

Zwe:You can go to the car so long babe there's something I need to uhm..discuss with your mom

Tha:O-kaay. Please don't take too long

Zwe:Sure babe

She walked out and Zweli stood in front of me

Zwe:Ma.. Imani uhm

He kept quiet not knowing what more to say

Me:What's going on? Are you okay? Is everything okay between you and Thando?

Zwe:Uhm I'm fine. She's still a bit upset about last night but that's not what I wanted to talk about

Me:What's wrong? I can tell something is bothering you? Is it about last night  
It must have been awkward for him having to guard his drunk mother in law all. But those shots were his idea so he can't really blame me

Zwe:Look about what happened last night it shouldn't have happened we were both really drunk. I'm really sorry for putting you in an awkward position it's unlike me to take advantage of drunk women but I-

Wait what? Take advantage???

Me:Wait. What do you mean take advantage? What exactly happened last night?

Zwe:You uhm don't remember?

Me:I don't remember anything from after the vodka and lemon shots

Zwe:Nothing nothing???

Me:Everything is blank. What happened? What are you apologising for?

He let out a sigh almost sounding relieved

Me:Son? What happened

Zwe:No nothing err I just wanted to apologise for getting you drunk that's all. Let me get going grab a mix of raw egg and masala for your hang over bye

And just like that he rushed out of the house. Oh-kay strange

I tried the raw egg and masala mix but it wouldn't stay down. Damn this is going to be a long day

---

{MELOWTEE}

To say I'm angry at Zweli would be an understatement. I'm furious! Raging! Like legit boiling. Yes I was awake pretending to be asleep I sat up all night waiting for him to come home and when he does he comes back smelling like a brewery. I really thought he'd come rushing home when he heard me say I'm going to Buhle

but nope he decided to party up a storm. Worse! He left his car at the bar and we had to use my car. My car!! For the gynecologist appointment

Zwe:Baby please talk to me.I'm sorry about last night just don't do this to me don't torture me with silence

Me:What exactly do you want me to do? Throw a party that you went out and left me alone? Because if that's the case yey hooray I'm so happy -\_-

I threw my hands up mocking him

Zwe:Really babe?

Me:I waited up for you all night Zweli thinking you'd come back

Zwe:Baby I thought you went to Buhle's

Me:Yeah and a caring husband would let his pregnant wife uber at 22:00 pm to a totally foreign place. Yeah I get you

Zwe:Dont be like that I just needed a little time alone Melothando I'm sorry

Me:For what? Because I can't give you sex? Is that why you were apologising last night? For cheating on me? Is that why you needed alone time hmm? To go out and meet a floozy willing to give you what you so deeply desired? Seeing that, that's all that matters to you now

Zwe:What are you talking about babe? I didn't cheat on you. I love you too much to do that. Look I'm sorry I went out and left you alone I could have handled the situation better. But you need to understand that I really needed you yesterday it's been 5 months babe the frustration got the best of me and I couldn't think straight

Me:Whatever Zweli. Whatever

Zwe:Thando I'm sorry

Me:.....

Zwe:I'll get you that Mc Flurry you always crying for

Me:Okay I forgive you and I love you

Damn! Am I that easy?? But let's be real he just went out and I heard him come in the same time with my mom meaning they probably bumped into each other at a club. There's no way he could have done anything wrong with her around. Right?

Zwe:That's my girl. Baby there's something I want to discuss with you

Me:Yeah?

Zwe:Seeing that your due date is approaching and all I thought maybe we'd need more space and time to ourselves

Me:Oohhkaay?

Zwe:I was thinking that maybe we could get your mom an apartment

Me:You want her to move out?

Zwe:We need our personal space babe

Me:She has nobody else this side Zwe just me. We have plenty of personal space our house is huge and we barely even see her

Zwe:Babe

Me:I'll be giving birth in a few months I know nothing about babies I'm going to need her guidance

Zwe:We can always get my mom to help

Me:Zweli you don't understand I need to have this little moments with my mom we trying our best to make up for lost time. I know it might seem like she's crowding us and all but we've just created a bond I've longed for my whole life. Please just let her stay a little longer please. Just until she's sorted herself out I can't lose her again

He let out a sigh and I looked at him with puppy eyes

Me:Please Zwe

Zwe:Okay fine. But you do know she can't stay with us forever right

Me:I know. Thank you baby

Zwe:Yeah Yeah let's go get your Mc Flurry



We pulled up at the drive through and got my favourite treat. One sip and my baby was kicking like crazy

Me: Look look Zwe

He smiled holding onto my belly feeling his little one play

Zwe: My little prince is going to be a soccer player. Look at him go

Tears welled up in his eyes and I could see him get emotional

Me: Babe he's just kicking no need to cry

Zwe: You don't understand how much this means to me. You..carrying my baby..our baby. I promise to be the best husband I can be to you baby I never want to lose you

I could see the sincerity in his eyes he definitely meant what he was saying

Me: You'll never lose me as long as you do right by me and so far you've been doing more than you should. I love you babakhe

Zwe: I love you too mamakhe

He kissed my hand holding onto it

"I'm selfish I want you all to myself I swear...

You don't need nobody else I swear..

I want you all to myself because I'm selfish yeah..

I want you all to myself I swear..

You don't need nobody else. I want you all to myself..e..e..lf"-PnB rock

We got to the gyne and did the whole ultrasound. My baby's heartbeat was perfect and there was absolutely nothing wrong. The pain and discomfort I felt was because junior was beginning to turn around

\*\*

Zweli sat quiet staring at the screen he was zoned out

Me: Zwe!!

He snapped out of his little world with tears in his eyes. What's it with him and being over emotional today?

Me:Are you okay?

Zwe:Yeah. Just the other day our little one was a blob now look at him with arms and legs and a strong heartbeat. I can't believe we almost lost him but he's a warrior

Ncaaw

Me:Definitely a warrior. A real prince like his father

Zwe:(chuckles)So you admit that it's a boy

Me:Ag I'm just going with the flow here

Gyne:I could tell you two the gender you know

US:Noo!!!

Me:I want. .well we want it to be a surprise

Gyne:\*chuckles\*Okay

She wiped the gel off my belly and helped me off the bed

Zwe:Oh yeah I forgot to ask babe how did the dress appointment go?

Me:Good Zurrié and Nomzamo have got everything under control

Zwe:Sweet

His phone rang

Zwe:It's my mom

Me:Answer babe

Zwe:She never calls unless she needs me at the royal house

He stood up answering the call

Zwe:Hello

....

Zwe:I'm busy mom

...

Zwe:The baby is fine

...

Zwe:What kind of danger?

...

Zwe:Can't you just tell me this over the phone?

...

Zwe:Okay fine I'll come by

...

Zwe:I love you too mom see you soon

He hung up sighing

Me:What's wrong?

Zwe:She needs to see me urgently

Me:Why? Is there something going on? Is she okay? Is your father okay?

Zwe:They fine. She sounded more concerned about you than anyone else

Me? Why would she be concerned about me?

Me:Me?

Zwe:I also don't understand what she was saying.You coming along with me babe?

Me:Yeah sure

Zwe:Let's get going then

---

{NTANDOYETHU}

I wonder what it is that's so urgent my mom wants to see me about. She kept saying "You're endangering your baby's life Ntandoyethu"

I might not have gone all the way with Imani but the guilt was still eating at me, it could have been anyone else yet I chose to kiss my wife's mother. My WIFE'S MOM!!!! Every time I looked at Melo I remembered how I sinned against her. The relief I felt when Imani said she forgot everything! It's still going to be awkward from my side but at least she won't have to live with the guilt of what almost took place. I need to avoid her at all costs

Tha:Zwe!!

Me:Hmm?

Tha:Did you hear what I just said?

Me:You were speaking?

Tha:Ntando you've been offish since we left home? Emotional? What's going on?

Me:Nothing babe I'm battling a hang over I'm sorry

Tha:\*chuckles\*That's what you get for leaving me alone. The gods are on my side

Me:\*laughing\*Ask them to take it away please I've learnt my lesson

Tha:Naaah suffer boy suffer

Me:You so mean baby ah

\*\*

We pulled up at the royal house and Thando was the first to rush in to use the toilet. I followed shortly after and found one of my sisters (Nosiphiwe) sitting in the lounge. She got up and bowed when she saw me

Nosi:Bhuti

Me:You may rise.Where is father?

Nosi:He went out with my mother

Me:And my mother?

Nosi:She is with your bride

Me:Okay

Nosi:Anything you'd like bhuti?

Me:No. Thank you Nosi

She bowed walking away.That's how father taught all my sisters. To never stay longer than 10 minutes with "powerful" men whatever that means

My mom and Thando walked in and my mom asked to excused with me. I followed her into my father's study where she looked at me like she wanted to murder me

Mom:I thought you'd resist temptation son

Me:What are you talking about ma?

Mom:What kills me is that more is still to come

Me:Ma?

Mom:I know what you've done!

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando

..Save me!..

◇Season 2◇

●●Insert 60●●

~~~

{Ntandoyethu}

My mom,well I don't know what to call her gift because I've never really understood it. I always took it as her "being a mom" you know? Your typical "Zweli take a jacket it's going" to rain and you thinking but the sun is shining leaving the jacket behind and it ends up raining kind of thing. If that even makes

sense because what she said to me definitely did not make sense. How is this just the beginning? How did she even know what went down between imani and I ! And what the hell did she mean by my baby's fate. Everything just confused me having me dig deep to find answers to the questions I had filling my mind that we're not there. Seeing that she's already told me more is to come I have to try my best to change fate. There's no way in hell anything will ever happen between Melo's mom and I. Even if it means drowning myself in work and meetings to avoid seeing her then so be it. If anything was to happen which already has and Melothando finds out it would definitely be the end of us. I can lose everything, my money, the cars,house but not my wife!

Tha:Ahg that's it you've been distracted the whole day! What's going on?

We were already on our way home from the royal house

Me:Huh?

Tha:What's bothering you Zweli? What did your mother have to tell you?

Me:I.. it's nothing babe I'm just worried about one of the clients I lost no biggie

Tha:You worry yourself too much about work babe. Just breath and relax you'll get more clients law is in your blood it's your calling I'm sure you'll bounce back

Me:Promise me you'll never leave my side that you'll always love me no matter what

Tha:You know I'd never leave you. You're scaring me Zweli

Me:I really never want to lose you. I refuse to let anything come between us

Tha:Ntandoyethu?

Me:Nothing is going on. I just really can't imagine my life without you. I'm afraid... I'm afraid we'll drift, I'm afraid that maybe someday you won't love me the way you do now. I'm afraid someone will come between the two of us and ruin our love. I can't babe I can't lose you

She held onto my hand

Tha:I'm here to stay come hell or high waters. We're married and we about to remarry that's like making a double covenant of our love. I know we never going to have a smooth ride but as long as we hold tightly onto each other

Me:And Junior

Tha:(chuckles)And Junior we'll make it through just fine

Seeee why I fell in love with this kid! She's an amazing one of a kind type of woman why would I want to hurt this!

We stopped by McD's for her favourite treat then headed home. Being around Imani was really uncomfortable I mean like guilt was eating at me big time. She could be faking having forgotten last night's disgrace for all I know

Me:\*clearing throat\* Excuse me. I need to get some work done

Imani:What about dinner?

Me:I-I'm not really hungry

Tha:You know how I feel about you working on an empty stomach Zwe

Me:Damn it Melothando I'm not hungry

Tha:Oh

They both looked at me clearly surprised by my reaction. I was surprised too,why the fuck am I even snapping at her for

Me:I'm so sorry babe

Imani:I'll give you two space

She got up walking out giving us space. Thando got up going to the fridge, I know she mad

Me:Babe...

Tha: Didn't you say you've got work to get to?

Me:I do but how am I going to work when my girl mad at me

....

Me:Baby talk to me

Tha:And say what? You might just snap at me

Me:I'm sorry Thando

Tha:I'm going to ask you this one more time Zweli. What's going on? This is not you ever since you went out last night leaving me alone you've been acting different!

Me:Thand-

Tha:Zweli if you're about to lie to me just leave. Turn around and walk to your study

I stood there quiet contemplating whether I should tell her or not

Tha:Or you know what save it..

She walked away leaving me. That's it I'm telling her everything I can't keep lieng straight through my teeth

Me:Okay fine! I'll tell you everything

She stopped in her tracks looking at me

Thando:I'm listening?

Me>Please sit down

Thando:Zwe-

Me>Please Thando

She let out a sigh dragging her feet to the lounge and I sat next to her holding onto both her hands

Me:I need you to know that everything I'm about to tell you was unintentional. I was drunk and not thinking straight baby you know I'd never do anything to hurt you. I stopped playing the day I fell in love with you

She pulled her hands out of mine

Thando:Did you cheat on me Zweli?



Me:Baby-

Thando:Dont baby me!!!! Did you cheat on me Zweli?

She was shaking already on the verge of crying

Thando:Who was she? Did you use a condom Zweli!

Me:What! No I didn't have sex with anyone

Tha:THEN WHAT THE HELL DID YOU DO!

Me:I- I went to a strip club

Tha:Oh. Did anything happen?

Me:No

I couldn't. I just can't break her heart like that it was just a silly kiss. I can't risk my relationship over something as minor as that

Tha:So you guilty over watching naked woman dance around?

Me:Yeah I'm sorry

She looked at me and started laughing through tears

Tha:You have no idea how relieved I am :( I thought you cheated on me for a moment there

Me:I would never

There I go again! Lieng straight through my teeth

Tha:This doesn't mean I'm okay with you watching naked women dance!

Me:I know and I'm sorry it won't happen again I swear

Tha:You bet it won't. Next time I won't let you off with a giggle. Thank the heavens that I love you so much

Me:I thank them on a daily. Let me get to that work I was talking about

Tha:Sure babe

She kissed me on the cheek standing up

Me:Babe

Tha:Hmm?

Me:I love you

Tha:Ofcourse you do. Wake me up when you come to bed okay?

Me:I will my love

She went upstairs to the room and I went to the study. I'm fucked up I don't even have any work to do! I took a glass and poured myself some whiskey doing some deep introspection

-----

[Minenhle]

Told you this was far from over! I'm back.... Not fully back but my speech has improved and my fingers have started moving. When my grandmother told me Zweli is covering my medical bills a whole new hope crept in and I just knew he still feels a certain way about me that's why I'm pushing so hard to recover. I'm doing this for my husband. My grandmother saw having Melothando's mom back as an opportunity to break Thando and Zweli up. I don't know how she found out that Melothando and my husband are having problems in the bedroom. Or how much of it is true but she consulted someone who mixed up some mixture that's said to make Zweli's eye wonder. She says Zweli is a man and will need satisfaction making Thandos mom his first option. This is her whole plan to go to KZN this weekend since Thando's birthday is approaching to pretend to come make peace. While there she'll slip it in his and Imanis drink take Thando out and bring her back just in time to catch them in the act. At first I thought it was ridiculous, I can't stand the thought of imagining him with another woman but if that's what it's going to take to get my man then so be it

Gran:Good evening

She had just gotten back from her consultation

Me:H..h..hi d..d..dii..did

I hate it when this happens! Sometimes I can't say anything I just stutter

Gran:Yes I managed. I'm leaving tomorrow

Me:S..so s..soon

Gran:Do you want Zweli or not?

Me:l..d..d..do

Gran:The sooner we get the ball rolling the better. These people are set to get married soon

Me:O..o..ok

She smiled looking at her little bottle. I hope this works

♡♡

♡♡♡

-Thando♡